

DOCUMENT RESUME

ED 083 099

SO 006 327

TITLE The U.S.S.R.: The Totalitarian State. Grade Eleven. [Resource Unit II, Sub Unit 3.] Project Social Studies.

INSTITUTION Minnesota Univ., Minneapolis. Project Social Studies Curriculum Center.

SPONS AGENCY Office of Education (DHEW), Washington, D.C.

BUREAU NO HS-045

PUB DATE 67

NOTE 101p.

EDRS PRICE MF-\$0.65 HC-\$6.58

DESCRIPTORS *Area Studies; *Authoritarianism; Course Content; Curriculum Guides; Democratic Values; Economic Education; Educational Objectives; Governmental Structure; Grade 11; Instructional Materials; *Political Attitudes; *Political Science; Resource Units; *Social Studies Units; Social Systems; Units of Study (Subject Fields)

IDENTIFIERS Project Social Studies; *Union of Soviet Socialist Republics; USSR

ABSTRACT

This subunit on totalitarianism in the USSR is part of an eleventh grade course on area studies. Following an introduction with suggested teaching strategies, the objectives for the subunit are listed as to generalizations, skills, and attitudes. A double-page format relates objectives with pertinent content, teaching procedures, and instructional materials. The political, economic, and social systems which are studied in this subunit are designed to help pupils understand the relationships among them and the extent to which the government influences all aspects of life. The materials promote an understanding that the system is not static and that to label countries totalitarian or democratic really involves the use of ideal types. Students decide where they would place the USSR and the United States in terms of a continuum from democracy to totalitarianism. A teacher's guide to the entire course is SO 006 320. A teacher's supplement to the USSR unit is SO 006 324; other subunits on the USSR are SO 006 325; SO 006 326, and SO 006 328. (Author/KSM)

ED 083099

Grade Eleven
Unit: The Totalitarian State

SOCI
NO

U.S. DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH,
EDUCATION & WELFARE
NATIONAL INSTITUTE OF
EDUCATION
THIS DOCUMENT HAS BEEN REPRO-
DUCED EXACTLY AS RECEIVED FROM
THE PERSON OR ORGANIZATION ORIGIN-
ATING IT. POINTS OF VIEW OR OPINIONS
STATED DO NOT NECESSARILY REPRESENT
OFFICIAL NATIONAL INSTITUTE OF
EDUCATION POSITION OR POLICY.

RESOURCE UNIT

These materials were developed by the Project Social
Studies Curriculum Center of the University of Min-
nesota under a special grant from the U.S. Office of
Education (Project HS-045).

1967

FILMED FROM BEST AVAILABLE COPY

54 006 327

1726
C1

Level
The Totalitarian State

U S DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH,
EDUCATION & WELFARE
NATIONAL INSTITUTE OF
EDUCATION

SOON
NO

THIS DOCUMENT HAS BEEN REPRO-
DUCED EXACTLY AS RECEIVED FROM
THE PERSON OR ORGANIZATION ORIGIN-
ATING IT. POINTS OF VIEW OR OPINIONS
STATED DO NOT NECESSARILY REPRESENT
OFFICIAL NATIONAL INSTITUTE OF
EDUCATION POSITION OR POLICY

RESOURCE UNIT

These materials were developed by the Project Social
Studies Curriculum Center of the University of Min-
nesota under a special grant from the U.S. Office of
Education (Project HS-045).

1967

FILMED FROM BEST AVAILABLE COPY

SUB-UNIT ON THE U.S.S.R.: A TOTALITARIAN STATE

This sub-unit is divided into three parts dealing with the political system, the social system and other aspects of the social system. They are combined in one part to show more clearly how a totalitarian government affects all aspects of life.

It should be noted that the flow within the political section calls for pupils (1) generalize from a comparison of accounts by refugees, visitors, and those who have not visited the U.S.S.R.; (2) check these generalizations against Soviet source statements by Soviet leaders and excerpts from the criminal code, and (3) draw conclusions from all of this data.

This sub-unit calls for the use of a wide reading program. No one text is used for many reasons. First, one of the goals is to help pupils learn to evaluate source information and to compare sources. Second, text accounts provide only the bare bones of the political system; the materials suggested for reading should help pupils understand the impact of the totalitarian system upon the individual and should provide the material for generalizing. Third, these accounts are more interesting than text accounts.

Part of the work in this unit calls for group or individual reports based upon different reading done by students. However, much of the unit is developed through discussion based upon the wide reading. Even though pupils have read different accounts, they have focused upon the same questions as they read and can discuss these questions and change information using concrete examples from their reading. Differences within the discussion will lead pupils to an analysis of sources of information and to conclusions for comparing accounts.

Different discussion strategies are called for during the course of this sub-unit. Frequently the suggestion is made that the teacher begin a discussion with a broad, controversial question and ask pupils to back up their arguments with factual information. This strategy is highly useful at times whether pupils have read the same or different accounts. It is used in a number of places in this sub-unit.

A second strategy is frequently useful when pupils have read a variety of sources in which there are differences in the presentation of facts and in interpretation. One aim of the activity is to have pupils generalize from facts and evaluate sources. This strategy is used at several places in the sub-unit. It calls for having

SUB-UNIT ON THE U.S.S.R.: A TOTALITARIAN STATE

is divided into three parts dealing with the political system, the economic or aspects of the social system. They are combined in one part to show how a totalitarian government affects all aspects of life.

oted that the flow within the political section calls for pupils to: (1) from a comparison of accounts by refugees, visitors, and those who have the U.S.S.R.; (2) check these generalizations against Soviet sources such as Soviet leaders and excerpts from the criminal code, and (3) draw their own conclusions from all of this data.

calls for the use of a wide reading program. No one text is used, for First, one of the goals is to help pupils learn to evaluate sources of information and to compare sources. Second, text accounts provide only the bare bones of the totalitarian system; the materials suggested for reading should help pupils see the totalitarian system upon the individual and should provide the raw data for analysis. Third, these accounts are more interesting than text accounts.

work in this unit calls for group or individual reports based upon the differences done by students. However, much of the unit is developed through discussion of the wide reading. Even though pupils have read different accounts, they discuss upon the same questions as they read and can discuss these questions and extend them using concrete examples from their reading. Differences which arise in discussion will lead pupils to an analysis of sources of information and the need for more accounts.

Discussion strategies are called for during the course of this sub-unit. Frequent suggestion is made that the teacher begin a discussion with a broad, controversial question and ask pupils to back up their arguments with factual information. This is highly useful at times whether pupils have read the same or several different accounts. It is used in a number of places in this sub-unit.

Activity is frequently useful when pupils have read a variety of sources in which the differences in the presentation of facts and in interpretations and where the main activity is to have pupils generalize from facts and evaluate sources. This is used at several places in the sub-unit. It calls for having pupils answer

factually questions first. (e.g. What have their books indicated were reasons for... What have their books indicated about the use of trials?) As pupils suggest concrete examples from their books, the class can note points of agreement, points of disagreement, facts suggested in some books which are neither contradicted nor supported by others, and possible reasons for differences in data. They can classify data, decide what seem to be supported and which are doubtful, and generalize tentatively on the basis of all of the data presented. Such a discussion strategy does not start with the arousing controversial question. However, it does stimulate interest because pupils present interesting concrete data and examples which the other pupils have not come across in their books and they are on the alert to compare the examples with what they have

Unfortunately, a number of the best accounts for the study of the Stalin period are no longer available in print. They are not excluded here since many of them will be available in school and public libraries. If schools are unable to obtain access to the materials suggested for the study of the political system, the teacher may do one of several things. First, he may find that he has enough books so that at least some of the pupils can read such books while others read textual accounts. He can still conduct a discussion using those who have read these accounts as resource persons and asking other class members to compare what is presented with what they have read in texts and pamphlets. He may obtain permission to mimeograph sections of some of the books from the State and also some of the shorter articles which have appeared in news magazines. He can have some pupils use these while others read the more current accounts which are still available and can be purchased by the school. Eventually, it is hoped that abridged accounts will be made available in the form of published collections of readings.

first. (e.g. What have their books indicated were reasons for arrest? Books indicated about the use of trials?) As pupils suggest concrete examples from books, the class can note points of agreement, points of disagreement, in some books which are neither contradicted nor supported by other books, reasons for differences in data. They can classify data, decide what facts are reported and which are doubtful, and generalize tentatively on the basis of what is presented. Such a discussion strategy does not start with the interest-versarial question. However, it does stimulate interest because pupils bring concrete data and examples which the other pupils have not come across and they are on the alert to compare the examples with what they have read.

A number of the best accounts for the study of the Stalin period are no longer in print. They are not excluded here since many of them will be found in public libraries. If schools are unable to obtain access to the many accounts for the study of the political system, the teacher may do one of several things. He may find that he has enough books so that at least some of the pupils can read books while others read textual accounts. He can still conduct a discussion if he has read these accounts as resource persons and asking other class members what is presented with what they have read in texts and pamphlets. Second, with permission to mimeograph sections of some of the books from the Stalin period and of the shorter articles which have appeared in news magazines. He can have some of these while others read the more current accounts which are still in print and purchased by the school. Eventually, it is hoped that abridged accounts will be available in the form of published collections of readings.

OBJECTIVES FOR SUB-UNIT ON A TOTALITARIAN SYSTEM

This sub-unit should make progress toward developing the following:

GENERALIZATIONS

- *1. The contrast between democratic and non-democratic political systems may be looked at as a conflict in basic underlying values:
 - a. The community demands order and stability -- goals which may be incompatible with the demands of individuals. In totalitarian countries the individual rights are sacrificed for the good of the state.
 - b. Freedoms' relationship to democracy is a close and obvious one; the organization of majorities, the competition in goals, and the ability to oppose which democracy presupposes, all depend on a high degree of personal freedom.
2. Ideology represents a set of values in which there is belief and ego-involvement and which are, therefore, difficult to surrender.
 - *a. People with different ideologies may perceive the same scene and their ideologies will give it sharply different meaning and significance -- maybe even different perception of the facts.
- *b. Ideology is associated with the greatest political awareness and information.
 - c. Ideologies are important in the political system they give to the economic and social systems they give to ambiguous cues for response.
 - d. No society lives up to its ideology.
3. Totalitarianisms extend their politics far beyond the usual limits of most all aspects of life.
 - *a. The unity and homogeneity of totalitarianism demand the pluralism of liberalism.
 - 1) Totalitarianism can exist in the existence of groups which may be the state which compete with the state.
 - b. Totalitarianism finds its strength in the coercion of a large population.

*This objective has been taught in an earlier part of the Unit on the S

OBJECTIVES FOR SUB-UNIT ON A TOTALITARIAN SYSTEM

it should make progress toward developing the following:

OBJECTIVES

contrast between democratic and non-democratic political systems may be viewed as a conflict in basic underlying values.

Community demands order and stability -- goals which may be incompatible with the demands of individuals. In totalitarian countries the individual rights are sacrificed for the good of the state.

Democracies' relationship to democracy is a close and obvious one; the orientation of majorities, the competition in goals, and the ability to do things which democracy presupposes -- all depend on a high degree of personal freedom.

Totalitarianism represents a set of values in which there is belief and ego-involvement which are, therefore, difficult to change.

People with different ideologies may see the same scene and their ideologies will give it sharply different meaning and significance -- maybe a different perception of the facts.

This objective has been taught in an earlier part of the Unit on the Soviet Union.

*b. Ideology is associated with those people in the political system with the greatest political awareness, involvement and information.

c. Ideologies are important for the structure they give to the political, economic and social system, the answers they give to ambiguous situations, and the cues for response they suggest.

d. No society lives up completely to its ideology.

3. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.

*a. The unity and homogeneity of life which totalitarianism demands is contrary to the pluralism of liberal democracy.

1) Totalitarianism cannot tolerate the existence of groups or institutions which may be the source of loyalties which compete with or diminish those to the state.

b. Totalitarianism finds it impossible to coerce a large population constantly;

instead it coerces indirectly by controlling wills, fears, etc. through the use of symbols and mass media.

1) Since democracy is the chief political expectation of the times, oligarchies have had to accept the symbols and forms of democracy if not its substance.

a) Oligarchies maintain themselves within the forms of democracy by control of resources, information, attention, and expertise.

2) Control of political communication is effective control of political behavior.

a) Individuals know the political system as a set of images and pictures created for them by communicators; they react to those images rather than to the real world and real people.

*b) Most political communication depends on the use of symbols, negative and positive stereotypes, and other communication shortcuts; effective communication depends on the effective manipulation of these symbolic tools.

c) Effective political communication depends both on technolog-

ical skills and the population.

3) Totalitarianism may be the content of the propaganda for the propagandist purposes of the totalitarian system.

4) Agencies of political communication include those within the system as well as those outside, as mass media, social media, etc. In fact, totalitarian systems are marked by the pervasiveness of this procedure.

a) Freedom is cultural conditioning of the individual to know what the options are and what should be exercised about exercising them.

4. Political power is unevenly distributed through a population.

*5. It is unlikely that one person can rule a complex modern government; likely really oligarchies, government and the varied demands demand a variety of skills that one person does not possess.

*a. Every decision-maker needs advice, knowledge, information, political intelligence; as well as advisors who can provide it.

lead it coerces indirectly by controlling wills, fears, etc. through use of symbols and mass media.

Since democracy is the chief political expectation of the times, oligarchies have had to accept the symbols and forms of democracy if not its substance.

a) Oligarchies maintain themselves within the forms of democracy by control of resources, information, attention, and expertise.

Control of political communication is effective control of political behavior.

a) Individuals know the political system as a set of images and pictures created for them by communicators; they react to those images rather than to the real world and real people.

b) Most political communication depends on the use of symbols, negative and positive stereotypes, and other communication shortcuts; effective communication depends on the effective manipulation of these symbolic tools.

c) Effective political communication depends both on technolog-

ical skills and on the skills of the population.

3) Totalitarianism may seek to alter the content of the arts to use them for the propagandistic and symbolic purposes of the totalitarian political system.

4) Agencies of political socialization include those within the political system as well as those without (such as mass media, social groups, etc.); in fact, totalitarian political systems are marked by governmental dominance of this process.

a) Freedom is culturally determined; the individual has to be taught what the options are, how one goes about exercising them, why he should exercise them.

4. Political power is unevenly distributed through a population.

*5. It is unlikely that one could find many genuine autocracies (rule by one) in complex modern governments; they are very likely really oligarchies. The scope of government and the variety of clienteles demand a variety of skills that one man does not possess.

*a. Every decision-maker is dependent on advice, knowledge, information, and political intelligence; as a result, those advisors who can provide him with them

have an important base for exerting power and influence on the official.

c. There are strains between the ideal of dictatorship and the rational demands of modern society.

*6. Decision-making in a democracy is made by several groups and is subject to many influences.

*7. Any decision is in part a product of the internalized values, the personality, and the experiences of the person making the decision.

8. Political decision-making is influenced by many factors: permissibility, resources, available time, information, and previous commitments.

1) The relative centralization or decentralization of power within political parties is related to the centralization or decentralization of authority within the political system as a whole.

*a. The institutions of government determine the arenas or the spheres in which the authoritative decisions of the political process are made. Actual institutions may not always correspond to those in constitutional law.

2) One-party systems tend to develop a competitiveness within the dominant party, but this factional competitiveness lacks the stability and predictability of inter-party competition.

b. The decision-maker reacts to public opinion; however, the extent to which these factors influence the decision-making differs in democratic and autocratic societies.

d. Oligarchies have had persistent trouble in solving the problem of succession, especially where it has abandoned the succession by birth.

9. The leadership of any group must be able to maintain group cohesion and provide clear strategies and provide effective leadership.

important base for exerting
and influence on the official.

The relative centralization or
decentralization of power with-
in political parties is related
to the centralization or decen-
tralization of authority within
the political system as a whole.

One-party systems tend to devel-
op a competitiveness within the
dominant party, but this fac-
tional competitiveness lacks
the stability and predictabil-
ity of inter-party competition.

ies have had persistent trou-
solving the problem of succes-
specially where it has abandon-
succession by birth.

e. There are strains between the political
ideal of dictatorship and the organi-
zational demands of modern industrial
society.

*6. Decision-making in a democracy is shared
by several groups and is subject to vary-
ing influences.

*7. Any decision is in part a product of the
internalized values, the perceptions, and
the experiences of the persons making the
decision.

. Political decision-making is limited by
many factors: permissibility, available
resources, available time, available in-
formation, and previous commitments.

*a. The institutions of government consti-
tute the arenas or the structure with-
in which the authoritative decisions
of the political process are made; ac-
tual institutions may not conform with
those in constitutional documents.

b. The decision-maker reacts to pressures
from other decision makers and to pub-
lic opinion; however, the way in which
these factors influence decision-mak-
ing differs in democratic and totalitar-
ian societies.

9. The leadership of any group must try to
maintain group cohesion and also organize
its strategies and provide intellectual
leadership.

10. The type of leader differs in different situations.
- a. The requirements for leadership change; as an organization or government develops, the need for leaders with administrative skills tends to replace the need for charismatic leaders.
11. Recent totalitarianisms have often been symbolized and epitomized by the political leader. Instead of demanding the full and total loyalty to the abstraction of the state, the totalitarian regime personalizes that loyalty in the leader.
12. Political activity, by which the individual seeks his goals and interests through the political system, takes any number of forms, depending on the nature of the system and varies greatly in incidence.
- *13. In political conflict there is a struggle over scarce values or goals.
- a. Conflict serves to establish and maintain boundary lines of societies and groups. (In one-party countries it is necessary to identify the party with the country or invent an "enemy" to hold the party together.)
 - *b. Groups engaged in continued struggle with the outside tend to be intolerant within. They are unlikely to tolerate more than limits from group unity.
14. Compromise is easier where an ideological perception of that is, where the issues are not seen as related to
- a. Individuals tend to moralize ideologies into right-wrong, true-false, black and white which make compromise difficult and immoral.
- *15. Industrial capacity and energy are important bases for national power.
- *16. The world is a community of countries. (Important political decisions in one part of the world affect other parts.)
- *17. Every economic system faces the lack of enough productive resources to satisfy all human wants.
- a. If resources are used to produce one thing, they cannot be used to produce another. Only when resources are more fully employed, will more expansion in one thing, lead to the production of more of something else.
 - b. If productive resources are more fully employed, investment in current production requires sacrifice in future production requirements.

of leader differs in differ-
ations.

tolerate more than limited departures
from group unity.

requirements for leadership
; as an organization or gov-
nt develops, the need for
ers with administrative skills
to replace the need for char-
ic leaders.

14. Compromise is easier where there is not
an ideological perception of the issues,
that is, where the issues are not moralized
and not seen as related to other issues.

a. Individuals tend to moralize their id-
cologies into right-wrong, good-bad,
true-false, black and white dichotomies,
which make compromise difficult if not
immoral.

totalitarianisms have often
bolized and epitomized by the
al leader. Instead of demand-
full and total loyalty to the
tion of the state, the totali-
regime personalizes that loyalty
leader.

- *15. Industrial capacity and energy sources are
important bases for national power.

al activity, by which the indiv-
eeks his goals and interests
the political system, takes any
of forms, depending on the na-
the system and varies greatly
ence.

- *16. The world is a community of interdependent
countries. (Important political happen-
ings in one part of the world affect other
parts.)

tical conflict there is a strug-
r scarce values or goals.

- *17. Every economic system faces scarcity or a
lack of enough productive resources to
satisfy all human wants.

lict serves to establish and
tain boundary lines of societies
groups. (In one-party countries
s necessary to identify the party
the country or invent an "en-
to hold the party together.)

a. If resources are used to satisfy one
want, they cannot be used to satisfy
another. Only when resources are un-
employed, will more expenditures on
one thing, lead to the production of
more of something else.

ps engaged in continued struggle
the outside tend to be intoler-
within. They are unlikely to

b. If productive resources are fully em-
ployed, investment in capital goods for
future production requires some sacri-
fice in current production.

- 1) The larger the productive capacity in relationship to the population, the less the hardship involved to consumers in making the savings (and investments) needed to achieve a given growth rate.
 - c. Misallocation of resources costs consumers what they could otherwise have had.
18. At any specific time, the total economic output is affected by the quantity and quality of productive resources (natural resources, labor, and capital goods), by the levels of technology, and by the efficiency of the organizational structure.
- a. Economic output is affected by the quality of labor or labor skills as well as by the quantity of labor.
 - 1) The quality of labor is usually increased by education and training.
 - *2) Labor productivity may rise both from the activities of workers themselves and from the accumulation of capital and technological and managerial advance.
 - b. Output can be increased by technological progress in the development of tools and machines and power to replace manpower.
- *c. Capital formation through savings is a major means of increasing total output over time because it increases productive capacity.
 - d. The organizational structure of the total economy or of any large part of it (such as agriculture) affects efficiency or production as much as does the organizational structure within a single firm.
 - e. The rational use of resources is the use of more of those resources in large supply as a substitute for those in short supply, even if a balance might increase output per hour.
 - f. Differences in productivity of living may result from differences in the stage of development and from the type of economic system.
19. The fundamental difference between economic systems is in how and by whom economic decisions over allocation of resources are made rather than what the resources are.
- a. The power to allocate resources is as important to the power to consume as how and how much will be produced.
 - b. Economic systems are usually distinguished both by public and private ownership and by decisions made both by government and by consumers.

larger the productive capacity in relationship to the population, the less the hardship imposed to consumers in making the savings (and investments) needed to achieve a given growth rate.

Allocation of resources costs somewhat what they could otherwise have

Over time, the total economy is affected by the quantity of productive resources, labor, and capital, the levels of technology, and efficiency of the organizational

Output is affected by the quality of labor or labor skills as well as by the quantity of labor.

Quality of labor is usually increased by education and training.

Productivity may rise both from the activities of workers themselves and from the accumulation of capital and technological and managerial advance.

Productivity can be increased by technological progress in the development of tools and machines and power to release manpower.

- *c. Capital formation through saving is a major means of increasing an economy's total output over time because it increases productive capacity.
 - d. The organizational structure of the total economy or of any large sector of it (such as agriculture) affects efficiency or production and output, just as does the organizational structure within a single firm.
 - e. The rational use of resources calls for the use of more of those resources in large supply as a substitute for those in short supply, even if a different balance might increase output per man hour.
 - f. Differences in productivity and in levels of living may result from differences in the stage of development rather than in the type of economic system per se.
19. The fundamental difference between economic systems is in how and by whom the basic economic decisions over allocation of resources are made rather than in who owns the resources.
- a. The power to allocate resources is important to the power to control what and how much will be produced.
 - b. Economic systems are usually mixed, with both public and private ownership and with decisions made both by the government and by consumers.

- c. In practice in communist countries the means of production are almost all owned by the government.
 - d. In command economies most of the basic economic decisions are made by the government.
 - 1) The allocation of resources in a command economy is determined basically by the central planners, not by free consumer demand.
 - 2) Centrally planned economies find it easier to divert resources to certain goals than do governments in economies based upon a market system.
 - 3) Even in a centrally planned economy, economic planners cannot make all of the decisions as to all of the details of what, how much, and how things shall be produced.
 - e. Most economic systems are in the process of constant change.
20. As economic systems become more mature and complex, centralized planning becomes more difficult, although modern computers facilitate the detailed planning needed.
- a. The lack of techniques for measuring the value of capital makes it difficult to determine the net use of capital investment goals and to decide whether or more economic to build new machines or buy new machines or repair old ones.
 - b. The lack of a free market makes it difficult to evaluate the performance of managers of plants.
 - c. Both centralized and decentralized economic planning have disadvantages in terms of the use of resources to achieve the goals of planning for a country.
21. By its taxation policies, a government influences who shall get what kinds of output of a country's system.
- a. Indirect taxes take a larger share of the income of those in lower income levels than of those in higher income levels if both groups buy the same goods in which the taxes are placed.
22. Levels of living are affected by changes of goods and services more than not just by changes in money income. They may be affected by changes in the price level.
23. It is difficult to compare the living standards between countries because of the importance of differences in the preferences of consumers, because of differences in the methods of assessing the comparative living standards.

practice in communist countries means of production are almost owned by the government.

Command economies most of the economic decisions are made by the government.

The allocation of resources in a command economy is determined basically by the central planners, not by free consumer demand.

Centrally planned economies find it easier to divert resources to certain goals than do governments in economies based upon a market system.

Even in a centrally planned economy, economic planners cannot make all of the decisions as to all of the details of what, how much, and how things shall be produced.

Command economic systems are in the process of constant change.

As economic systems become more mature and more complex, centralized planning becomes more difficult, although modern techniques facilitate the detailed planning.

The lack of techniques for measuring the value of capital makes it difficult

to determine the most efficient use of capital investment in achieving goals and to decide when it is cheaper or more economic to build new factories or buy new machines rather than to repair old ones.

- b. The lack of a free market system makes it difficult to evaluate the efficiency of managers of plants.
- c. Both centralized and decentralized economic planning have advantages and disadvantages in terms of the rational use of resources to achieve the major goals of planning for an entire economy.

21. By its taxation policies, governments influence who shall get what proportion of certain kinds of output of the economic system.

- a. Indirect taxes take a larger part of the income of those in lower income levels than of those in upper income levels if both groups buy the goods on which the taxes are placed.

22. Levels of living are affected by the amount of goods and services money incomes can buy, not just by changes in money incomes which may be affected by changes in prices.

23. It is difficult to compare real wages between countries because of differences in the importance of different types of goods for consumers, because of difficulties of assessing the comparative purchasing power.

of different monetary systems, because of difficulties of estimating cost of living (because of different prices for similar goods), because of the difference in quality of goods, and because of differences in the amount of socialized benefits provided by the different countries.

24. People tend to work hardest at those jobs for which they receive the greatest incentives (monetary and non-monetary).

a. In practice economic incentives in communist countries do not differ greatly from those in mature capitalist countries.

25. Industrial conflict does not occur in all societies; it does not occur in a dictatorship which uses force to suppress internal conflict.

26. If purchasing power increases without some corresponding increase of available materials, there is an upward pressure on prices.

27. In all societies people have certain economic goals. Although some goals are very much alike, different societies place differing emphasis upon them.

a. People differ in the degree to which they desire economic justice or a

reduction in inequalities of opportunity or income.

b. People differ in the degree to which they desire freedom of choice (of occupation and disposal of income) as a goal of their economic system.

c. People usually would like an economic system which provides for growth (and so higher living standards) and stability (and so economic security); however, the emphasis on these goals differ.

1) People's ideas of what constitutes an adequate level of living standards as average living level differ.

*28. Whenever things valued by a society are scarce, there will be differences in the control of these scarce things by sub-groups of the society.

*a. Control of one or a few things may enable the group to control other scarce things and their control of power.

*b. Societies differ in the degree to which they ascribe and achieve economic goals and the relative emphasis on each.

29. The amount of class conflict varies with the degree of difference in

nt monetary systems, because
lties of estimating cost of
cause of different prices
r goods), because of the dif-
quality of goods, and be-
ifferences in the amount of
benefits provided by the dif-
nties.

ed to work hardest at those
hich they receive the great-
ives (monetary and non-mone-

etice economic incentives in
st countries do not differ
y from those in mature capi-
countries.

l conflict does not occur in
ies; it does not occur in a
ip which uses force to sup-
ornal conflict.

ing power increases without
esponding increase of avail-
rials, there is an upward
on prices.

cieties people have certain
goals. Although some goals
uch alike, different socie-
e differing emphasis upon

differ in the degree to which
esire economic justice or a

reduction in inequalities of economic
opportunity or income.

- b. People differ in the degree to which they desire freedom of economic choice (of occupation and disposal of income) as a goal of their economic system.
- c. People usually would like to see their economic system provide both economic growth (and so higher levels of living) and stability (and so economic security); however, the emphasis on each goal may differ.
 - 1) People's ideas of what constitutes an adequate level of living changes as average living levels change.

*28. Whenever things valued by a society are scarce, there will be differentiated access to and control of these valued and scarce things by sub-groups within the society.

- *a. Control of one or a few scarce things may enable the group to get control of other scarce things and thus pyramid their control of power.
- *b. Societies differ in the relative number of ascribed and achieved statuses they provide and the relative emphasis upon each.

29. The amount of class conflict is related to the degree of difference among classes,

- the degree of vertical mobility possible, and the degree to which propaganda is used to arouse class conflict.
- * 30. Those who benefit most from the stratification system are most likely to accept it and most likely to oppose change.
 - * 31. The more industrialized and urbanized the society, the greater the mobility between classes.
 - * 32. The more widespread the system of education, the greater the vertical mobility.
 - 33. Families in different cultures have different functions. Family functions may vary over time and from group to group within a society.
 - * 34. The structure of the family varies from society to society and from one group to another within any society.
 - * 35. In different societies or in different groups in any one society, some emotions and sentiments are strongly repressed; others are encouraged. As a result any one group has a modal personality or personalities among its adults.
 - 36. Members of any group may join it for varying reasons, some of which have nothing to do with the goals of the organization.
 - * 37. The degree of horizontal mobility in a society (including shifts from rural to urban areas) has important effects upon a society.
 - * 38. Although culture is always changing, certain parts or elements remain constant for long periods of time.
 - * a. Culture may change through diffusion.
 - * b. People do not change unless they feel a need to.
 - * c. Even when a major reorganization of a society takes place (revolution), not all of a society's culture is modified.
 - * d. Changes in one aspect of a society will have effects on other aspects. Changes will ramify whether political, in social organization, or whatever else in the cultural system.
 - e. All the institutions of a society are related; because of this relationship, a change in one institution is likely to affect other institutions. (Changes in the family affect other institutions and other institutions affect the family.)
 - * f. Family structure may vary from culture to culture.

degree of vertical mobility possible and the degree to which propaganda is used to arouse class conflict.

who benefit most from the stratification system are most likely to support it and most likely to oppose it.

In more industrialized and urbanized societies, the greater the mobility between classes.

The more widespread the system of education, the greater the vertical mobility.

Functions in different cultures have different functions. Family functions may change over time and from group to group within a society.

The structure of the family varies from group to group and from one group to another within any society.

In different societies or in different groups in any one society, some emotions and sentiments are strongly repressed; others are encouraged. As a result, any one group has a modal personality or personalities among its members.

Members of any group may join it for various reasons, some of which have to do with the goals of the organization.

- * 37. The degree of horizontal mobility within a society (including shifts of population from rural to urban areas) can have important effects upon a society.
- * 38. Although culture is always changing, certain parts or elements may persist over long periods of time.
 - * a. Culture may change through a process of diffusion.
 - * b. People do not change their behavior unless they feel a need to change.
 - * c. Even when a major reorganization of a society takes place (such as a revolution), not all of a culture is completely modified.
 - * d. Changes in one aspect of a culture will have effects on other aspects; changes will ramify whether they are technological, in social organization, in ideology, or whatever else is a part of the cultural system.
 - * e. All the institutions in a society are related; because of this interrelationship, a change in one institution is likely to affect other institutions. (Changes in the family are reflected in other institutions and changes in other institutions are reflected in the family.)
 - * f. Family structure may make change difficult.

- *39. The means used may make it difficult to achieve the stated ends or goals.
- 40. Social scientists set-up classifications to suit their purposes; the use of different criteria result in different classifications.

SKILLS

The broad skill toward which teaching is ultimately directed is underlined. A specific aspect of a skill is in plain type.

1. Attacks problems in a rational manner.

- *a. Sets up hypotheses.
- *b. Deduces possible consequences from hypotheses (if-then statements) to guide collection of data.

2. Locates information.

- a. Uses references to locate information about living authors.

3. Gathers information.

- *a. Interprets graphs.
 - *1) Draws inferences from graphs.
 - *2) Looks for graphic devices which may be misleading.
- b. Draws inferences from charts.

- *c. Draws inferences from tables.
- d. Interprets cartoons.

4. Has a well-developed sense of

Looks for relationships among in one country and within a time framework.

5. Evaluates information.

a. Detects irrelevancies.

- 1) Detects persuasion devices.

*b. Checks on the accuracy of

- *1) Checks facts against source of information.

- *2) Checks on the bias and authors.

- *3) Looks for points of agreement and disagreement among writers, authors and other sources of information. Compares data.

- *4) Recognizes and examines evidence to decide whether or not to accept them.

- 5) Differentiates between evidence and value judgments.

- *6) Recognizes differences in methods of proving statements.

ed may make it difficult to stated ends or goals.

ntists set up classifications for purposes; the use of dif-
ria result in different class-

t toward which teaching is
cted is underlined. A
of a skill is in plain

blems in a rational manner.

hypotheses.

ossible consequences from
es (if-then statements) to
llection of data.

ormation.

ferences to locate information
ving authors.

ormation.

ts graphs.

inferences from graphs.

for graphic devices which
e misleading.

ferences from charts.

*c. Draws inferences from tables.

d. Interprets cartoons.

4. Has a well-developed sense of time.

Looks for relationships among events with-
in one country and within a world-wide
time framework.

5. Evaluates information.

a. Detects irrelevancies.

1) Detects persuasion devices.

*b. Checks on the accuracy of information.

*1) Checks facts against own background
of information.

*2) Checks on the bias and competency of
authors.

*3) Looks for points of agreement and
disagreement among witnesses and
authors and other sources of infor-
mation. Compares data.

*4) Recognizes and examines assumptions
to decide whether or not he can ac-
cept them.

5) Differentiates between facts, infer-
ences and value judgments.

*6) Recognizes differences in difficulty
of proving statements.

7) Collects additional information when needed to check the facts.

*c. Checks on the completeness of data and is wary of generalizations based on insufficient evidence.

1) Examines sample used to see if it is representative of the population for which generalizations are being made.

2) Identifies card-stacking.

*3) Rejects post hoc arguments; looks for other factors which may have caused the later event.

*d. Detects inconsistencies.

6. Analyzes and organizes information and draws conclusions.

*a. Applies previously-learned concepts and generalizations to new data.

b. Uses statistical devices for analyzing data.

*c. Tests hypotheses against data.

d. Generalizes from data.

e. Relates ideas to ideas acquired from other sources of information, and organizes own structure for topic.

ATTITUDES

*1. Is curious about social data.

2. Values the scientific method and thought.

*3. Values objectivity and desires to value from affecting his interpretation of evidence.

*4. Respects evidence even when it conflicts with prejudices and preconceptions.

5. Is sceptical of "conventional truth" and demands that popular notions be justified in accordance with standards of empirical investigation.

6. Evaluates information and sources before accepting evidence and generalizations.

*7. Is committed to the free examination of social attitudes and data.

*8. Is sceptical of single-factor theories of causation in the social sciences and is equally sceptical of panaceas.

9. Feels a sense of responsibility for being informed about current problems.

*10. Supports freedom of thought and expression.

*11. Values procedural safeguards for the accused of crimes.

ATTITUDES

s additional information
needed to check the facts.

the completeness of data
of generalizations based
cient evidence.

s sample used to see if it
representative of the popula-
or which generalizations are
made.

ies card-stacking.

post hoc arguments; looks
er factors which may have
the later event.

consistencies.

organizes information and
ions.

viously-learned concepts
lizations to new data.

istical devices for analyz-

theses against data.

s from data.

eas to ideas acquired from
ces of information, and or-
n structure for topic.

*1. Is curious about social data.

2. Values the scientific method and rational
thought.

*3. Values objectivity and desires to keep his
values from affecting his interpretation of
evidence.

*4. Respects evidence even when it contradicts
prejudices and preconceptions.

5. Is sceptical of "conventional truths" and
demands that popular notions be judged in
accordance with standards of empirical val-
idation.

6. Evaluates information and sources of infor-
mation before accepting evidence and gener-
alizations.

*7. Is committed to the free examination of so-
cial attitudes and data.

*8. Is sceptical of single-factor theories of
causation in the social sciences and is
equally sceptical of panaceas.

9. Feels a sense of responsibility for keeping
informed about current problems.

*10. Supports freedom of thought and expression.

*11. Values procedural safeguards for those ac-
cused of crimes.

-204m-

12. Evaluates proposals, events, and programs on the basis of the effects upon individuals as human beings.
13. Has a reasoned loyalty to the U.S.

-205-

IV. The U.S.S.R. is a totalitarian s

A. The political system is an o
controls all aspects of the s

A. FEELS A SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY
FOR KEEPING INFORMED ABOUT CUR-
RENT PROBLEMS.

S. Applies previously-learned concepts
and generalizations to new data.

A. IS CURIOUS ABOUT SOCIAL DATA.

-205-

IV. The U.S.S.R. is a totalitarian society.

A. The political system is an oligarchy which controls all aspects of the society.

SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY
ING INFORMED ABOUT CUR-
BLEMS.

previously-learned concepts
eralizations to new data.

US ABOUT SOCIAL DATA.

1. Remind pupils that the Russian Civil War ended in 1920. Stalin had consolidated his power by 1929. Point out that they will now study the way in which the Soviet political system has operated under Stalin and others following his death. They will then examine the economic system and the social system as a whole before they turn to Soviet foreign relations. As they study life in the Soviet Union, they should look for ways in which the political, economic and social systems are related as well as for possible changes from one period to another.
2. Appoint committees to follow the newspapers and magazines for news items about Soviet life. One committee might focus upon political items, one on economic items, one on items related to the social system, and one on items related to foreign relations. These committees should make collections of notes and clippings for use at the appropriate time. They should also be prepared to tell the class more about what has happened.
3. Read aloud or have pupils read sections from the 1936 Soviet Constitution which deal with civil liberties. Ask: What is the purpose of our federal constitution? What would you expect the purpose of the Soviet constitution to be? Who decides in our country if the constitution has been violated? How can our constitution be amended?

For the constitutional clauses, see "Soviet Readings on Soviet Life" For the quotations, see "Teacher's Supplement" Unit on U.S.S.R.

Read aloud a few brief quotations from people who claim that the U.S.S.R. constitutional guarantees have been violated repeatedly. Tell pupils that they are going to decide for themselves whether or not these critics are correct. They should decide whether or not they think the class is right about the purpose of the constitution in the Soviet Union. They should also try to find out who is the final interpreter of the Soviet Constitution and how it is amended.

pils that the Russian Civil War ended in 1920. and consolidated his power by 1929. Point out will now study the way in which the Soviet po- system has operated under Stalin and others fol- s death. They will then examine the economic d the social system as a whole before they turn foreign relations. As they study life in the ion, they should look for ways in which the po- economic and social systems are related as well ossible changes from one period to another.

committees to follow the newspapers and magazines items about Soviet life. One committee might on political items, one on economic items, one on ated to the social system, and one on items re- foreign relations. These committees should ections of notes and clippings for use at the ate time. They should also be prepared to tell s more about what has happened.

d or have pupils read sections from the 1936 So- stitution which deal with civil liberties. Ask: he purpose of our federal constitution? What u expect the purpose of the Soviet constitution Who decides in our country if the constitution violated? How can our constitution be amended?

ud a few brief quotations from people who claim U.S.S.R. constitutional guarantees have been epeatedly. Tell pupils that they are going to or themselves whether or not these critics are They should decide whether or not they think s is right about the purpose of the constitution oviet Union. They should also try to find out he final interpreter of the Soviet Constitution it is amended.

For the constitutional clauses, see "Selected Readings on Soviet Society." For the quotations, see "Teacher's Supplement to Unit on U.S.S.R."

S. Draws inferences from charts.

A. IS CURIOUS ABOUT SOCIAL DATA.

S. Looks for relationships among events within one country and within a world-wide time framework.

A. IS CURIOUS ABOUT SOCIAL DATA.

S. Checks on the bias and competency of authors.

S. Uses references to locate information about living authors.

A. EVALUATES INFORMATION AND SOURCES OF INFORMATION BEFORE ACCEPTING EVIDENCE AND GENERALIZATIONS.

1. In spite of constitutional guarantees the U.S.S.R. lacks basic political and religious liberties. The individualists for the state rather than the people.

ces from charts.

OUT SOCIAL DATA.

relationships among e-
one country and with-
le time framework.

OUT SOCIAL DATA.

bias and competency

es to locate informa-
ving authors.

FORMATION AND SOURCES
N BEFORE ACCEPTING
GENERALIZATIONS.

1. In spite of constitutional guarantees, the U.S.S.R. lacks basic political and religious liberties. The individual exists for the state rather than the state for the people.

4. Show pupils a chart of the (theoretical) structure of the Soviet system of government. Use arrows to show the way in which the system of elections is supposed to operate in choosing members of these different bodies. Also give pupils a brief description of how this system is supposed to work.

For chart see C
Gov't. of the S
p. 38 or Carter
Major Foreign P
For quotations
Supplement to U

Now read aloud brief quotations which claim that this structure does not give a correct picture of how the system operates and which claim that Soviet elections are a fraud. Tell pupils that they should try to decide for themselves as they read whether or not these critics are right.

5. Have a pupil prepare a timeline of events in the U.S.S.R. from 1917 to the present. He should begin by placing on it the events up to Stalin's ouster of Trotsky. He should also add the dates for Stalin's death and for Khrushchev's dismissal. As pupils discuss other events during the course of this unit, he should add them to the timeline. Remind pupils to look at the timeline to see what periods they are studying about as they read books about Soviet life.

6. Display many books which deal with the Soviet political system and with the treatment of the individual under this system. Include accounts by refugees, by visitors during different periods, and by social scientists who have not visited the Soviet Union. Give pupils dittoed bibliographies with brief annotations of these books. Tell pupils a little more about some of the books in order to arouse their interest in them. Then give pupils a browsing period in which they can select a book which they wish to read.

See bibliograph

is a chart of the (theoretical) structure of system of government. Use arrows to show which the system of elections is supposed in choosing members of these different bodies. Give pupils a brief description of how this supposed to work.

Read aloud brief quotations which claim that this does not give a correct picture of how the system works and which claim that Soviet elections are correct. Tell pupils that they should try to decide for themselves as they read whether or not these claims are right.

Have pupils prepare a timeline of events in the U.S.S.R. from the beginning to the present. He should begin by placing on the timeline events up to Stalin's ouster of Trotsky. He should also mark the dates for Stalin's death and for Khrushchev's ouster.

As pupils discuss other events during the unit, he should add them to the timeline. Have pupils look at the timeline to see what periods they are studying about as they read books about Soviet history.

Give pupils any books which deal with the Soviet political system and with the treatment of the individual under the system. Include accounts by refugees, by visitors from different periods, and by social scientists who have visited the Soviet Union. Give pupils dittoed copies of these books with brief annotations of these books. Give pupils a little more about some of the books in order to arouse their interest in them. Then give pupils a period in which they can select a book which they wish to read.

For chart see Carter, The Gov't. of the Sov. Union, p. 38 or Carter and Herz, Major Foreign Powers, p. 256. For quotations see "Teacher's Supplement to Unit on U.S.S.R."

See bibliography.

- A. SUPPORTS FREEDOM OF THOUGHT AND EXPRESSION.
- A. VALUES PROCEDURAL SAFEGUARDS FOR THOSE ACCUSED OF CRIMES.
- A. HAS A REASONED LOYALTY TO THE U.S.
- G. The contrast between democratic and non-democratic political systems may be looked at as a conflict in basic underlying values.
- G. Freedom's relationship to democracy is a close and obvious one; the organization of majorities, the competition in goals, and the ability to oppose which democracy presupposes all depend on a high degree of personal freedom.
- S. Checks on the bias and competency of authors.

Tell students that they are to try to decide whether or not the civil liberty guarantees in the Constitution are carried out in practice and whether the government works as its formal structure indicates.

Point out that there are many different kinds of books here and some will differ. They should try to decide how much faith they can put in each book as a source of information. Ask pupils to list some of the questions which they should keep in mind as they examine the books for bias and competency.

Show pupils some of the reference works they can use to find out more about American authors, and discuss ways in which such knowledge might help them evaluate the books as sources of information. Tell pupils that they are to turn in a paper evaluating the book which they read.

Now give pupils time to begin reading these books in class. Give them three or four days to read, with time off for some of the activities below. (Some pupils will read more than one book -- see activity #7.) Each day during this reading period do one of the following.

- a. Give pupils an exercise in which they are to place crosses before the two best sources of information on civil liberties in the Soviet Union and explain why they chose these and not others listed. Discuss the exercise in class.
- b. After pupils have read for a day, go over the questions they raised earlier on bias and competency and have them mention some of the indications they are finding in their books. This discussion should serve to help pupils evaluate their books more carefully. Be sure to ask pupils to note the period about which their book is written.

See "Teacher"
to Unit on th

dents that they are to try to decide whether or
civil liberty guarantees in the Constitution
ied out in practice and whether the government
its formal structure indicates.

t that there are many different kinds of books
some will differ. They should try to decide
faith they can put in each book as a source of
ion. Ask pupils to list some of the questions
ey should keep in mind as they examine the books
and competency.

ils some of the reference works they can use to
more about American authors, and discuss ways
such knowledge might help them evaluate the
sources of information. Tell pupils that they
urn in a paper evaluating the book which they

pupils time to begin reading these books in
Give them three or four days to read, with time
some of the activities below. (Some pupils will
e than one book -- see activity #7.) Each day
his reading period do one of the following.

pupils an exercise in which they are to place
es before the two best sources of information
vil liberties in the Soviet Union and explain
they chose these and not others listed. Discuss
exercise in class.

See "Teacher's Supplement
to Unit on the U.S.S.R."

pupils have read for a day, go over the ques-
they raised earlier on bias and competency and
them mention some of the indications they are
ng in their books. This discussion should serve
lp pupils evaluate their books more carefully.
re to ask pupils to note the period about which
is written.

- 5. Differentiates between facts, inferences, and value judgments.
- 5. Checks on the bias and competency of authors.

- 5. Recognizes differences in difficulty of proving bias.

- 6. Although culture is always changing, certain parts or elements may persist over long periods of time.
- 5. Checks on the bias and competency of authors.

- c. Give pupils an exercise in which they are to mark a series of statements with an F if it is a fact, with an I if it is an inference, and with a V if it is a value judgment. Include statements taken from some of the books pupils are reading.

Remind pupils to be careful to differentiate between inferences and value judgments as they read, to note whether or not the facts support the inferences drawn, and to note whether the author is presenting facts which he himself observed or whether he is reporting facts observed by others.

Discuss: Is a primary source always better than a secondary account? Why or why not?

- d. Give pupils an exercise on distinguishing the difficulty of proving statements. Include a series of statements from some of the books which they are reading. Perhaps include statements about the motives of members of the secret police and Stalin's motives, etc. Discuss the exercise in class and point up the need for identifying statements which would be difficult to prove.

7. Some pupils will read several books while others read only one. After giving pupils time in class to read for several days, have them complete the reading outside of class. Those who read rapidly might do one of the following as a special activity:

- a. A pupil might compare two books by the same author about two different visits to the Soviet Union. He should write a report noting similarities and differences and any change in attitude on the part of the author.

See books by L. o Fischer and by Sa

pupils an exercise in which they are to mark a series of statements with an F if it is a fact, with an I if it is an inference, and with a V if it is a value judgment. Include statements taken from some of the books pupils are reading.

pupils to be careful to differentiate between facts and value judgments as they read, to note whether or not the facts support the inferences drawn, to note whether the author is presenting facts as himself observed or whether he is reporting facts observed by others.

: Is a primary source always better than a secondary account? Why or why not?

pupils an exercise on distinguishing the difficulty of proving statements. Include a series of statements from some of the books which they are reading. Perhaps include statements about the motives of the secret police and Stalin's motives, discuss the exercise in class and point up the difficulty of identifying statements which would be difficult to prove.

Some pupils will read several books while others read only one. After giving pupils time in class to read for themselves, have them complete the reading outside of class. Those who read rapidly might do one of the following special activities:

One pupil might compare two books by the same author describing two different visits to the Soviet Union. He might write a report noting similarities and differences and any change in attitude on the part of the

See books by L. or M. Fischer and by Salisbury.

5. Checks on the bias and competency of authors.

6. The contrast between democratic and non-democratic political systems may be looked at as a conflict in basic underlying values.

7. VALUES PROCEDURAL SAFEGUARDS OF THOSE ACCUSED OF CRIMES.

8. EVALUATES PROPOSALS AND ACTIONS ON BASIS OF THEIR EFFECTS UPON THE DEFENSES AS LEGAL RIGHTS.

9. Checks on bias and competency of authors.

10. Looks for points of agreement and disagreement among witnesses and authors.

11. Classifies data.

12. Generalizes from data.

13. The reasons for arrests of the legal codes both illu of civil liberties and th enforce some of the const guarantees.

of the high level of consistency
of the

contrast between democratic and
authoritarian political systems.
looked at as a conflict in
underlying values.

PROCEDURAL SAFEGUARDS OF
ACCUSED OF CRIMES.

AS PROPOSALS AND ACTIONS
OF THE LEGISLATURE IN
AS LEGISLATIVE BODIES.

in his and consistency of

of points of agreement and
of points of disagreement with states and

ies data.

izes from data.

- The reasons for arrests of people and the legal codes both illustrate the lack of civil liberties and the failure to enforce some of the constitutional guarantees.

- b. A pupil might write a report comparing the literary treatment of life in a prison camp or attempts to get a confession with an account of the same kind of things by a refugee. Do the refugee accounts provide supporting evidence for the novel?

See bibliography

- c. A pupil might prepare a paper comparing two or more eyewitness accounts during the same period of Soviet rule. He should select books which deal with the same things (e.g. two refugee accounts of life in prison camps and if possible the same prison camp or ones in the same region; or two accounts by visitors of what they saw of the court system and other aspects of political life; or a refugee account and a visitor's account of the same things; or a book by the Harvard Russian Study Center which was based on information from many refugees and an account by one refugee).

The paper should discuss points upon which the books agree, points of disagreement, and points which each makes which are not supported or contradicted by the other.

8. Have a class discussion on civil liberties in the Soviet Union. Begin by having those who have read refugee accounts or accounts by visitors give reasons why people in the books were arrested. They should cite the general period of these arrests as well as tell about them.

6. The contrast between democratic and non-democratic political systems may be looked at as a conflict in basic underlying values.
6. Freedom's relationship to democracy is a close and obvious one; the organization of majorities, the competition in goals, and the ability to oppose which democracy presupposes all depend on a high degree of personal freedom.
6. The community demands order and stability - goals which may be incompatible with the demands of individuals.
6. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.
6. Conflict serves to establish and maintain the identity and boundary lines of societies and groups. (In one-party countries it is necessary to identify the party with the country or invent an "enemy" to hold the party together.)
6. Groups engaged in continued struggle with the outside tend to be intolerant within. They are unlikely to tolerate more than limited departures from group unity.
5. Checks on the bias and competency of authors.

Have pupils classify these reasons under such topics as action, talk, suspicion, excuse rather than real motive. Have pupils compare these classifications with reasons for arrest in this country.

Discuss: Would it be easier to get someone arrested for these reasons in a country in which witnesses must testify and be cross-examined in court or in a country in which witnesses do not have to appear or even be named? Why?

Have pupils note the number of times which different reasons are given. Do they think the evidence is sufficient to conclude that people were arrested in these periods for such reasons or do they doubt the credibility of the accounts? (Discuss bias and accuracy of books and importance of similar reports by different witnesses.)

- S. Looks for points of agreement and disagreement among witnesses and authors.
- A. SUPPORTS FREEDOM OF THOUGHT AND EXPRESSION.
- A. VALUES PROCEDURAL SAFEGUARDS FOR THOSE ACCUSED OF CRIMES.
- A. EVALUATES ACTS ON THE BASIS OF THEIR EFFECTS UPON INDIVIDUALS AS HUMAN BEINGS.
- A. HAS A REASONED LOYALTY TO THE U.S.
- S. Checks facts against own background of information.

- S. Collects additional information when needed to check the facts.
- S. Looks for points of agreement and disagreement among witnesses and authors and other sources of information.
- G. Although culture is always changing, certain parts or elements may persist over long periods of time.

9. Read aloud a quotation from Stalin on the voluntary way in which collective farms were set up. Ask: On the basis of what you have read thus far, do you think that Stalin's statement was accurate? "Selected Reading viet Society."

10. Give pupils excerpts from the Soviet civil codes during Stalin's rule. Do the codes indicate that people could be arrested for the reasons found in the books? "Selected Reading viet Society."

Now give pupils excerpts from or summaries of some of the legal codes from the period after Stalin's death. Were all of the changes in the direction of greater leniency? (Include here just items on kinds of crime which can be punished and the extent of punishment.)

a quotation from Stalin on the voluntary way
collective farms were set up. Ask: On the
that you have read thus far, do you think that
statement was accurate?

"Selected Readings on So-
viet Society."

excerpts from the Soviet civil codes during
the period. Do the codes indicate that people could
be punished for the reasons found in the books?

"Selected Readings on So-
viet Society."

prepares excerpts from or summaries of some of the
documents from the period after Stalin's death. Were
there changes in the direction of greater leniency?
Were there just items on kinds of crime which can be
punished and the extent of punishment.)

- S. Generalizes from data.
- G. The contrast between democratic and non-democratic political systems may be looked at as a conflict in basic underlying values.
- G. Freedom's relationship to democracy is a close and obvious one; the organization of majorities, the competition in goals, and the ability to oppose which democracy presupposes all depend on a high degree of personal freedom.
- G. The community demands order and stability -- goals which may be incompatible with the demands of individuals.
- A. SUPPORTS FREEDOM OF THOUGHT AND EXPRESSION.
- A. VALUES PROCEDURAL SAFEGUARDS FOR THOSE ACCUSED OF CRIMES.
- A. EVALUATES ACTS ON THE BASIS OF THEIR EFFECTS UPON INDIVIDUALS AS HUMAN BEINGS.
- G. HAS A REASONED LOYALTY TO THE U.S.
- G. Compromise is easier where there is not an ideological perception of the issue or that is, where the issues are not moralized and not seen as related to other issues.

11. Have pupils use the reasons for arrest (found in books and criminal codes) to discuss the following questions:
 - a. Were any of the constitutional guarantees violated by these arrests and laws? If so, which ones?
 - b. What do you think your life would be like if you could be arrested on suspicion? If you could be punished under the law of analogy which existed in Stalin's day?
 - c. What effect did the heavy emphasis upon ideology have upon compromise between conflicting points of view in the Soviet Union?

- a. Ideology represents a set of values in which there is belief and personal involvement on the part of the individual, therefore, difficult to surrender.
- b. Individuals tend to identify their ideologies with their words, gestures, facial expressions, and diet which tend to become habits if not rituals.
- c. The ability to change is which is often a function of the degree of personal involvement and tolerance for the individual's own limitations which may be a function of the degree of involvement.

12. Quote Ulam to the effect that in 1936-1938 "Party and security officials set themselves regular quotas of 'enemies of the people' and 'wreckers' they 'had' to discover and liquidate to gain the approval of their superiors." (See Beers and Ulam, ed., Patterns of Government, p. 670.) Be sure to define the term quota as used here. Discuss: What effect would such an informal quota system have upon civil liberties?

13. There will undoubtedly have been some mention during the previous discussion of arrests because of membership or participation in church activities or because of membership in certain nationality groups. Have a pupil report further on what has happened under Stalin and also since Stalin's death. His report should include a discussion both of the treatment of Jews and the treatment of those in the Orthodox Church. Then have a class discussion in which pupils compare religious freedom in the U.S.S.R. and in the U.S.

Fitzsimmons, pp. 126-28,
Hendel, Sov.
326-27;
Stavrianos,
History, pp.
Brumberg, Ru
shechev, pp.
Dallin, Chan
Soviet Russia
esp. p. 271)
Schwartz, Man
munism, pp.

Ulam to the effect that in 1936-1938 "Party and Party officials set themselves regular quotas of 'wreckers' and 'saboteurs' of the people' and 'wreckers' they 'had' to report and liquidate to gain the approval of their superiors." (See Beers and Ulam, ed., Patterns of Government, p. 670.) Be sure to define the term quota as you use it. Discuss: What effect would such an informant system have upon civil liberties?

There will undoubtedly have been some mention during the course of this discussion of arrests because of membership or participation in church activities or because of membership in certain nationality groups. Have a pupil report on what has happened under Stalin and also since his death. His report should include a discussion of the treatment of Jews and the treatment of those of the Orthodox Church. Then have a class discussion in which pupils compare religious freedom in the U.S.S.R. with the U.S.

Fitzsimmons, et. al., U.S.S.R., pp. 126-28, 137-155;
Hendel, Sov. Crucible, pp. 326-27;
Stavrianos, Readings in World History, pp. 399-404;
Brumberg, Russia Under Khrushchev, pp. 322-40;
Dallin, Changing World of Soviet Russia, ch. 11 (see esp. p. 271);
Schwartz, Many Faces of Communism, pp. 151-152 and ch. 12;

222 224-

Conquest, Russia
Khrushchev, pp.
Schwartz, Red Pho
50-51.

14. A pupil might write a series of imaginative letters from a Jew in Soviet Russia, comparing his treatment with that of his father or grandfather under the Tsars.

See historical ma
Conquest, Russia
shchev, pp. 65-6
Schwartz, Many Fa
munism, pp. 151-
Schwartz, Red Pho
50-51.

15. Have a pupil report on the treatment of nationalities within Soviet Russia. He should compare the treatment with (1) the treatment under the Tsars and (2) the ideals expressed in the Soviet constitution and by Soviet leaders. Discuss: Why do you think the Soviet government was so interested in developing written languages for and educating all minority groups?

Mandel, Russia R
ch. 3;
Hendel, ed., Sov
pp. 341-356;
Inkeles and Baue
Citizen, ch. 15;
Fitzsimmons, et.
pp. 13-20;
Brumberg, ed., R
Khrushchev, pp.

16. Hold a class discussion based on the reading pupils have done on the procedures followed in arrest, investigation of a case, role of lawyers, and court procedures. Again have pupils cite examples from their books and note the general period of facts they are presenting.

Discuss: Do the different accounts agree? Why do some authors report trials and some report that they were sentenced without a trial? Is there any difference from one period to another as well as for different kinds of crimes?

223 224-

Conquest, Russia After Khrushchev, pp. 65-66;
Schwartz, Red Phoenix, pp. 50-51.

Write a series of imaginative letters from Soviet Russia, comparing his treatment with that of your father or grandfather under the Tsars.

See historical material plus
Conquest, Russia After Khrushchev, pp. 65-66;
Schwartz, Many Faces of Communism, pp. 151-152, 234;
Schwartz, Red Phoenix, pp. 50-51.

Write a report on the treatment of nationalities in Soviet Russia. He should compare the treatment of nationalities under the Tsars and (2) the ideals in the Soviet constitution and by Soviet leadership: Why do you think the Soviet government insisted on developing written languages for all minority groups?

Mandel, Russia Reexamined, ch. 3;
Hendel, ed., Sov. Crucible, pp. 341-356;
Inkeles and Bauer, Sov. Citizen, ch. 15;
Fitzsimmons, et. al., U.S.S.R., pp. 13-20;
Brumberg, ed., Russia After Khrushchev, pp. 300-321.

Write a discussion based on the reading pupils have done on the procedures followed in arrest, investigation, the role of lawyers, and court procedures. Again cite examples from their books and note the period of facts they are presenting.

Do the different accounts agree? Why do some report trials and some report that they were without a trial? Is there any difference from one to another as well as for different kinds of

- C. Freedom's relationship to democracy is a close and obvious one; the organization of majorities, the competition in goals, and the ability to dispose which democracy presupposes, all depend on a high degree of personal freedom.
- A. VALUES PROCEDURAL SAFEGUARDS OF THOSE ACCUSED OF CRIMES.
- A. HAS A REASONED LOYALTY TO THE U.S.
- A. EVALUATES ACTS ON THE BASIS OF THEIR EFFECTS UPON INDIVIDUALS AS HUMAN BEINGS.
- S. Collects additional information when needed to check the facts.
- S. Looks for points of agreement and disagreement among witnesses, authors and other sources of information.
- G. Ideologies are important for the structure they give to the political system, the answers they give to ambiguous situations, and the cues for responses they suggest.
- A. IS COMMITTED TO THE FREE EXAMINATION OF SOCIAL ATTITUDES AND DATA.

When pupils raise questions about sources others have read, discuss the bias and competency of the authors.

17. Have pupils read dittoed excerpts from Soviet legal codes about the secret police courts and from Soviet leaders such as Vishinsky (former Chief Procurator) about the procedures used and the purposes of Soviet law.

"Selected Read
viet Society, "

Discuss: Does this evidence support or contradict what you have found in your books? How do the leaders justify the judicial and secret police procedures used? How do they justify the laws?

-226-

ils raise questions about sources others have
scuss the bias and competency of the authors.

ils read dittoed excerpts from Soviet legal
out the secret police courts and from Soviet
such as Vishinsky (former Chief Procurator)
e procedures used and the purposes of Soviet

"Selected Readings on So-
viet Society," #'s 3-4.

Does this evidence support or contradict what
found in your books? How do the leaders just-
judicial and secret police procedures used? How
justify the laws?

- S. Relates ideas to ideas acquired from other sources of information, and organizes own structure for topic.
- S. Applies previously-learned concepts and generalizations to new data.
- S. Sets up hypotheses.
- A. VALUES PROCEDURAL SAFEGUARDS FOR THOSE ACCUSED OF CRIMES.
- G. Since democracy is the chief political expectation of the times, oligarchies have had to accept the symbols and forms of democracy if not its substance.

- A. VALUES PROCEDURAL SAFEGUARDS FOR THOSE ACCUSED OF CRIMES.

18. Perhaps have pupils read part of the transcript from the Moscow trials. Discuss: How did these trials compare with trials in this country? How did they compare with the trials which you read about in your books? How do you account for the differences in these trials and other Russian trials at the time? Why do you think these people confessed? Why do you think the government bothered with the trials when they could have used the secret police courts to issue a quick sentence with far less expense?

Excerpts may
Walsh, Reading
History, Vol
or in Moscow
in Review, p

19. Have a pupil report on how Westerners have checked on the evidence given in confessions at the Moscow trials, and on various interpretations of the purposes of the trials. Discuss: Do the findings support the guilt of these defendants?

McClosky and
Dict., pp. 1
484-486;
Leites and B
of Liquidat

20. A pupil might draw a series of cartoons illustrating different viewpoints toward the confessions at the Moscow trials or toward the arrests during the purges.

21. Have pupils read Stalin's retroactive approval of the use of torture by the Secret police. Ask: How does Stalin justify the use of torture? Do you think his justification is based upon accurate inferences from facts?

"Selected R
Soviet Soc

Have pupils read part of the transcript from the trials. Discuss: How did these trials compare with those in this country? How did they compare with those which you read about in your books? How do you account for the differences in these trials and other trials at the time? Why do you think these people were persecuted? Why do you think the government bothered with these trials when they could have used the secret police to issue a quick sentence with far less ex-

Excerpts may be found in Walsh, Readings in Russian History, Vol. 3, pp. 763-772, or in Mosse et. al., Europe in Review, pp. 433-437.

Have pupils read the bill report on how Westerners have checked on the evidence given in confessions at the Moscow trials. Discuss various interpretations of the purposes of the trials. Discuss: Do the findings support the guilt of the defendants?

McClosky and Turner, Sov. Dict., pp. 142-154, 472-479, 484-486; Leites and Bernaut, Ritual of Liquidation.

Have pupils draw a series of cartoons illustrating various viewpoints toward the confessions at the trials or toward the arrests during the purges.

Have pupils read Stalin's retroactive approval of the torture by the Secret police. Ask: How does this justify the use of torture? Do you think his conclusion is based upon accurate inferences from

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

S. Distinguishes difficulty of proof.

G. The contrast between democratic and non-democratic political systems may be looked at as a conflict in basic underlying values.

G. The community demands order and stability -- goals which may be incompatible with the demands of individuals. In totalitarian countries, the individual's rights are sacrificed for the good of the state.

F. HAS A REASONED LOYALTY TO THE U.S.

G. The contrast between democratic and non-democratic political systems may be looked at as a conflict in basic underlying values.

G. The community demands order and stability -- goals which may be incompatible with the demands of individuals.

G. Freedom's relationship to democracy is a close and obvious one; the organization of majorities, the competition in goals, and the ability to oppose which democracy pre-supposes all depend on a high degree of personal freedom.

4. Millions of citizens have been live under harsh conditions in camps for political crimes.

shows difficulty of proof.

4. Millions of citizens have been sent to live under harsh conditions in labor camps for political crimes.

contrast between democratic
democratic political sys-
be looked at as a con-
basic underlying values.

unity demands order and
-- goals which may be
compatible with the demands of
totalitarian
In totalitarian
s, the individual's rights
sacrificed for the good of the

REASONED LOYALTY TO THE U.S.

contrast between democratic
democratic political sys-
be looked at as a con-
basic underlying values.

unity demands order and
-- goals which may be
compatible with the demands of
totalitarian
s.

s relationship to democracy
is clear and obvious one; the cr-
on of majorities, the compe-
n goals, and the ability to
which democracy pre-supposes
and a high degree of per-

22. Several groups of pupils might role play some of the cases described by the former Russian lawyer Konstantinovsky.

Konstantinovsky, Soviet Russia in Action;
or Berman, Focus, C

23. Read aloud an account of the extent of the purges under Stalin in terms of numbers and kinds of people purged. Cite the range in estimates for the numbers purged.

Souvarine, Stalin,
McClosky and Turner
Dict., pp. 134-39;
Moore, Terror and Power,
pp. 155-56;
Hendel, ed., Soviet Russia,
pp. 378-380.

Discuss: Why would it be difficult to know for sure just how many people were arrested and how many were killed? Tell pupils about ways in which western authorities have tried to arrive at their estimates.

24. Have a pupil give a report on the history of the secret police, noting changes since Stalin's death. Discuss: Is a secret police incompatible with democracy? How did the existence of the secret police help the oligarchy maintain control?

Wolin, Soviet Secret Police,
chs. 1-7;
McClosky and Turner
Dict., pp. 457-65.

s of pupils might role play some of the
ed by the former Russian lawyer Konstantin-

Konstantinovskiy, Sov. Law
In Action;
or Berman, Focus, Ch. 10.

account of the extent of the purges under
ns of numbers and kinds of people purged.
e in estimates for the numbers purged.

Souvarine, Stalin,
McClosky and Turner, Sov.
Dict., pp. 134-39;
Moore, Terror and Progress,
pp. 155-56;
Hendel, ed., Sov. Crucible,
pp. 378-380.

would it be difficult to know for sure
people were arrested and how many were
pupils about ways in which western auth-
tried to arrive at their estimates.

give a report on the history of the secret
changes since Stalin's death. Discuss: Is
ce incompatible with democracy? How did the
the secret police help the oligarchy main-

Wolin, Sov. Secret Police,
chs. 1-7;
McClosky and Turner, Sov.
Dict., pp. 457-65.

- G. The means may make it difficult to achieve the stated ends or goals.

- G. Members of any group may join it for varying reasons, some of which have nothing to do with the goals of the organization.

- G. Generalizes from data.

- S. Checks on bias and competency of authors.

- S. Checks on the completeness of data and is wary of generalizations based on insufficient evidence.

- S. Looks for points of agreement and disagreement among witnesses and authors.

- A. EVALUATES ACTS ON THE BASIS OF THEIR EFFECTS UPON INDIVIDUALS AS HUMAN BEINGS.

- A. IS SCEPTICAL OF THEORIES OF SINGLE CAUSATION IN THE SOCIAL SCIENCES.

- A. EVALUATES INFORMATION AND SOURCES OF INFORMATION BEFORE ACCEPTING EVIDENCE AND GENERALIZATIONS.

25. Use the suggested lesson based on Darkness at Noon in Mehlinger's bulletin on teaching about totalitarianism. The lesson focuses upon the question: Do the ends justify the means? Mehlinger, The Totalitarianism 93.
26. A pupil might read and tell the class about the motivations of the imaginary secret police agent created by Bauer on the basis of his study of former police agents. He should also tell the class about how Bauer developed his fictionalized portrait. Bauer, Nine So traits, pp. 14
27. Discuss: What does the evidence you have collected about the police and court procedures show about the constitutional guarantees of civil liberties? (Or have each pupil write his answer to this question.)
28. Have pupils think back once more to the books which they have read. Hold a class discussion on the conditions under which people lived in prisons and labor camps. Do the accounts by different refugees support or contradict each other? Why were conditions so poor? How good are these books as sources of information? What other sources of information might we check before we accept the generalizations made by authors of these books? How did the reported conditions in the labor camps compare with the constitutional guarantees? See also McClintock, Sov. Dict., p.

Suggested lesson based on Darkness at Noon in this bulletin on teaching about totalitarianism. It focuses upon the question: Do the ends justify the means?

Mehlinger, The Study of Totalitarianism, pp. 86-93.

Teacher might read and tell the class about the motivation of the imaginary secret police agent created by Bauer on the basis of his study of former police agents. Also tell the class about how Bauer developed the idealized portrait.

Bauer, Nine Soviet Portraits, pp. 140-168.

What does the evidence you have collected about the trial and court procedures show about the constitutional guarantees of civil liberties? (Or have each pupil give his answer to this question.)

Students think back once more to the books which they have read. Hold a class discussion on the conditions in which people lived in prisons and labor camps. Do the reports by different refugees support or contradict each other? Why were conditions so poor? How good are the reports as sources of information? What other sources of information might we check before we accept the idealizations made by authors of these books? How do the reported conditions in the labor camps compare with constitutional guarantees?

See also McClosky and Turner, Sov. Dict., pp. 486-99.

G. The contrast between democratic and non-democratic political systems may be looked at as a conflict in basic underlying values.

S. Collects additional information when needed to check the facts.

S. Looks for points of agreement and disagreement among witnesses and other sources of information.

S. Examines sample used to see if it is representative of the population for which generalizations are being made.

S. Checks on the bias and competency of sources of information.

G. The contrast between democratic and non-democratic political systems may be looked at as a conflict in basic underlying values.

2. The Soviet government has used the secret police as a means of controlling citizens and maintaining power.

ast between democratic
democratic political sys-
be looked at as a con-
basic underlying values.

additional information
ed to check the facts.

points of agreement
reement among witnesses
sources of information.

sample used to see if it
entative of the popula-
which generalizations are

the bias and competency
s of information.

ust between democratic and
ratic political systems
oked at as a conflict in
rlying values.

2. The Soviet government has used terror and the secret police as a means of controlling citizens and maintaining its own power.

29. Have pupils read excerpts from Soviet documents and reports which have been used by western experts to study the labor camps. For example, have pupils read Yogada's report on the White Sea - Baltic Canal and the excerpt from the 1941 State Plan for the Development of the National Economy. Ask: What do these figures show about the numbers of inmates of the labor camps? Also ask: Do these sources support or contradict the reports in the books you have read?
- Moore, Terror a U.S.S.R., pp. 1 Inkeles and Bauer Society, 248-57 "Selected Reading Society."
30. Have a very good student report on the techniques used by the Harvard Russian Study Center to obtain data on Soviet Russia. He should explain the general procedures as well as the specific techniques for trying to assess and take account of bias among refugees. The student should also tell the class about the extent to which these refugees reported arrests and imprisonment in their families and the reasons they gave for these arrests. (If you have no student capable of handling this report, summarize the material for the class yourself. Or with the help of several other social studies teachers, role-play a discussion of the Harvard staff on how to obtain data and check on bias. Tape your discussion for use in class.)
- Bauer, Inkeles, ohn, How The Sc tem Works, chs.
31. Have a panel on "Terror as an Instrument of the Stalin Regime." The pupils should analyze the special techniques of the terror, possible reasons for the purges and terror, possible reasons for calling a halt to the purges,
- McClosky and Turi Dict., pp. 139-11 154, 446-448, 491

ad excerpts from Soviet documents and re-
ve been used by western experts to study
s. For example, have pupils read Yogada's
White Sea - Baltic Canal and the excerpt
State Plan for the Development of the
my. Ask: What do these figures show a-
rs of inmates of the labor camps? Also
sources support or contradict the reports
ou have read?

od student report on the techniques used
Russian Study Center to obtain data on
He should explain the general procedures
specific techniques for trying to assess
nt of bias among refugees. The student
ll the class about the extent to which
reported arrests and imprisonment in
and the reasons they gave for these ar-
u have no student capable of handling
ummarize the material for the class your-
the help of several other social studies
-play a discussion of the Harvard staff
in data and check on bias. Tape your dis-
e in class.)

n "Terror as an Instrument of the Stalin
pupils should analyze the special techni-
error, possible reasons for the purges and
le reasons for calling a halt to the purges,

Moore, Terror and Progress,
U.S.S.R., pp. 154-155;
Inkeles and Bauer, Soviet
Society, 248-57;
"Selected Readings on Sov.
Society."

Bauer, Inkeles, and Kluck-
hohn, How The Soviet Sys-
tem Works, chs. 1, 7.

McClosky and Turner, Sov.
Dict., pp. 139-142, 152-
154, 446-448, 499-500;

- G. Freedom's relationship to democracy is a close and obvious one; the organizations of majorities, the competition in goals, and the ability to oppose which democracy presupposes, all depend on a high degree of personal freedom.
- G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.
- G. The unity and homogeneity of life which totalitarianism demands is contrary to the pluralism of liberal democracy.
- G. Changes in one aspect of a culture will have effects on other aspects; changes will ramify whether they are technological, in social organization, in ideology, or whatever else is a part of the cultural system.
- G. There are strains between the political ideal of dictatorship and the organizational demands of modern industrial society.
- G. Totalitarianism finds it impossible to coerce a large population constantly; instead, it coerces indirectly by controlling wills, fears, etc., through the use of symbols and mass media.

and the disadvantages of terror to the rulers.

Read aloud a quotation from Ulam to the effect that "the system often defeated itself. For an administrator endowed with the power to make a prompt decision in an economic or other matter would yet be so terrified of making a miscalculation ... that he would refer the matter to his superior, he to his, etc...." (In Beer and Ulam, Patterns of Government, p. 672.) Discuss: Is Ulam justified in saying that the terror defeated itself for this reason?

Also discuss: Would terror be as useful an instrument for the rulers today as it was for Stalin? Why or why not? Let pupils discuss this question briefly. Postpone final analysis of it and of reasons for changes in the civil code and use of terror after they have looked at other aspects of the political system under Stalin.

Moore, Terror in
U.S.S.R., pp. 1
Wolin, Sov. Sec
pp. 180-238;
Hendel, ed., So
pp. 361-364, 37
380-383.

advantages of terror to the rulers.

a quotation from Ulam to the effect that
often defeated itself. For an administrator
with the power to make a prompt decision in an
other matter would yet be so terrified of
calculation ... that he would refer the matter
prior, he to his, etc...." (In Beer and Ulam,
Government, p. 672.) Discuss: Is Ulam just-
ifying that the terror defeated itself for this

Moore, Terror and Progress,
U.S.S.R., pp. 156-178;
Wolin, Sov. Secret Police,
pp. 180-238;
Hendel, ed., Sov. Crucible,
pp. 361-364, 373-374, 376,
380-383.

s: Would terror be as useful an instrument
ers today as it was for Stalin? Why or why
pupils discuss this question briefly. Post-
analysis of it and of reasons for changes in
code and use of terror after they have looked
pects of the political system under Stalin.

- A. VALUES PROCEDURAL SAFEGUARDS NEEDED FOR A FAIR TRIAL OF THOSE ACCUSED OF CRIMES.
- G. Ideologies are important for the structure they give the political system, the answers they give to ambiguous situations, and the cues for responses they suggest.
- G. Totalitarianism finds it impossible to coerce a large population constantly; instead it coerces indirectly by controlling wills, fears, etc. through the use of symbols and mass media.
- G. Control of political communication is effective control of political behavior.
- G. Individuals know the political system as a set of images and pictures created for them by communicators; they react to those images rather than to the real world and real people.
3. The Soviet government has done every effort, the writings of social scientists, the press and television, education, even science in its efforts to maintain the power of the oligarchy. In other words, the party uses the press and education to help maintain

PROCEDURAL SAFEGUARDS NEEDED
FAIR TRIAL OF THOSE ACCUSED OF

ies are important for the
re they give the political
the answers they give to
us situations, and the cues
ponses they suggest.

arianism finds it impossible
ce a large population con-
; instead it coerces indirect-
controlling wills, fears, etc.
the use of symbols and mass

of political communication
ective control of political
or.

uals know the political sys-
a set of images and pictures
o for them by communicators;
eact to those images rather
o the real world and real peo-

3. The Soviet government has controlled lit-erary efforts, the writings and teachings of social scientists, the press and radio, and television, education, the arts and even science in its efforts to maintain the power of the oligarchy within the party. In other words, the party uses propaganda and education to help maintain control.

32. Have a pupil report on changes in the court system and Secret Police powers after Stalin's death. He should give pupils a dittoed copy of some of the changes. He should also report on Soviet Courts, including "Comrade's Courts" or assemblies, under Khrushchev.

Discuss: Do all of these changes provide greater safeguards for the citizen? During this discussion, have pupils try to think of parallels to the new use of assemblies rather than courts to punish certain kinds of action. Discuss: What Marxian idea is related to this new development? (Remind pupils of Lenin's comments about how people would be kept in order after the withering away of the state.)

33. Have a pupil draw several cartoons showing different reactions to the new kinds of auxiliary police, assemblies for punishing loafers, and end to secret police courts.
34. Tell pupils that they can look at other sources to find out more about the freedom of speech and press and freedom of artists under Stalin since his time. Begin by having pupils read quotations about Stalin which give him god-like qualities. Then ask: How do these comments compare with those you read about Hitler when you studied Western Europe? How do they compare with comments made in this country about our President? What do you think they show about freedom of the press and speech in Russia under Stalin?

Christophe, ed.
Comparative Po
384-408;
Brumberg, ed.,
Khrushchev, pp
Feifer, Justice
especially chs

"Selected Read
viet Society"
Mehlinger, The
talitarianism

pupil report on changes in the court system and Police powers after Stalin's death. He should file a dittoed copy of some of the changes. He also report on Soviet Courts, including "Comrade's" or assemblies, under Khrushchev.

: Do all of these changes provide greater safety for the citizen? During this discussion, have try to think of parallels to the new use of assemblies rather than courts to punish certain kinds of crime. Discuss: What Marxian idea is related to this development? (Remind pupils of Lenin's comments on how people would be kept in order after the with- away of the state.)

pupil draw several cartoons showing different reactions to the new kinds of auxiliary police, assemblies punishing loafers, and end to secret police courts.

pupils that they can look at other sources to find out about the freedom of speech and press and free- artists under Stalin since his time. Begin by hav- ing pupils read quotations about Stalin which give him some qualities. Then ask: How do these comments compare with those you read about Hitler when you studied Europe? How do they compare with comments made in your country about our President? What do you think about freedom of the press and speech in Russia under Stalin?

Christophe, ed., Cases in Comparative Politics, pp. 384-408;
Brumberg, ed., Russia After Khrushchev, pp. 462-69;
Feifer, Justice in Moscow, especially chs. 4 and 9.

"Selected Readings on So- viet Society"
Mehlinger, The Study of Totalitarianism, pp. 52-54.

- G. Recent totalitarianisms have often been symbolized and epitomized by the political leader. Instead of demanding the full and total loyalty to the abstraction of the state, the totalitarian regime personalizes that loyalty in the leader.
- G. Agencies of political socialization include those within the political system as well as those without (such as mass media, social groups, etc.); in fact, totalitarian political systems are marked by governmental dominance of this process.
- G. Oligarchies maintain themselves within the forms of democracy by control of resources, information, attention, and expertise.
- G. Freedom's relationship to democracy is a close and obvious one; the organization of majorities, the competition in goals, and the ability to oppose which democracy presupposes all depend on a high degree of personal freedom.
- A. SUPPORTS FREEDOM OF THOUGHT AND EXPRESSION.
- A. HAS A REASONED LOYALTY TO THE U.S.
- G. Totalitarianisms may seek to alter the content of the arts to use them for the propagandistic and symbolic

35. Have pupils read the statement of the Central Committee on magazines and then Zhdanov's speech to the Congress of Soviet Writers. Ask: Suppose you had been a Soviet "Selected Reading Society."

-240-

is read the statement of the Central Committee
nes and then Zhdanov's speech to the Congress of
iters. Ask: Suppose you had been a Soviet
"Selected Readings on So-
viet Society."

purposes of the totalitarian political system.

- A. VALUES PROCEDURAL SAFEGUARDS FOR THOSE ACCUSED OF CRIMES.
- G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.

writer in this period. What effect do you think this resolution and speech would have had upon you? Why?

Have pupils read Yevtushenko's comments about novels of the Stalin period. Ask: Why would authors write such novels even when they might have preferred to write about other topics?

36. Now have a pupil tell the class more about what happened to writers during the Stalin period, about the thaw which followed his death, and about the tightening up of controls once more. Perhaps have several pupils who are interested in literature read some of the poetry or novels produced during the thaw period and join the first student in a symposium on literature in the Soviet Union. They should tell the class about the ideas expressed by the authors during the thaw and about what finally happened to the authors.

Mandell, Russ
ch. 12;
Dallin and Wa
Politics in t
ch. 5;
Brumberg, Rus
shchev, pp.
some of thaw
Conquest, Rus
shchev, pp.
Counts and Lo
of the Blind
Sobchak, Rec
85-88. Also
on novels in

37. Another pupil might tell the class about the fictionalized account of a young author in the book by Bauer. How did he try finally to get around party restrictions?

Bauer, Nine
pp. 91-106.

38. Have pupils read excerpts from the transcript of a trial of a Soviet author after the Thaw period. Discuss: What role did the defense lawyer play in this trial? Did he play the same kind of role that a defense lawyer plays in the U.S.? How does the kind of evidence admitted compare with the kind which can be admitted in a U.S. court? How does the role of the judge compare with the role of

Mehlinger, T
Totalitarian
78.

in this period. What effect do you think this situation and speech would have had upon you? Why?

pupils read Yevtushenko's comments about novels of the Stalin period. Ask: Why would authors write such novels even when they might have preferred to write other topics?

Have a pupil tell the class more about what happened to writers during the Stalin period, about the thaw that followed his death, and about the tightening up of controls once more. Perhaps have several pupils who are interested in literature read some of the poetry or novels produced during the thaw period and join the first speaker in a symposium on literature in the Soviet Union. They should tell the class about the ideas expressed by the authors during the thaw and about what finally happened to the authors.

Have a pupil tell the class about the fictional account of a young author in the book by Bauer. How does he try finally to get around party restrictions?

Have pupils read excerpts from the transcript of a trial of a Soviet author after the Thaw period. Discuss: What role did the defense lawyer play in this trial? Did he play the same kind of role that a defense lawyer plays in the U.S.? How does the kind of evidence admitted compare with the kind which can be admitted in a U.S. court? How does the role of the judge compare with the role of

Mandell, Russia Re-Examined, ch. 12;
Dallin and Westin, eds., Politics in the Soviet Union, ch. 5;
Brumberg, Russia After Khrushchev, pp. 3-3-440 (includes some of thaw poetry);
Conquest, Russia After Khrushchev, pp. 99-102;
Counts and Lodge, Country of the Blind, chs. 3-4;
Szwarcz, Red Phoenix, pp. 85-88. Also see section on novels in bibliography.

Bauer, Nine Soviet Portraits, pp. 91-106.

Mehlinger, The Study of Totalitarianism, pp. 68-78.

G. The unity and homogeneity of life which totalitarianism demands is contrary to the pluralism of liberal democracy.

... VALUES FREEDOM OF THOUGHT AND EXPRESSION.

G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.

A. VALUES FREEDOM OF THOUGHT AND EXPRESSION.

G. Effective political communication depends both on technological skills and on the skills of the population.

G. Totalitarianism finds it impossible to coerce a large population constantly; instead, it coerces indirectly by controlling wills, fears, etc. through the use of symbols and mass media and education.

G. Agencies of political socialization include those within the political system as well as those without; in fact, totalitarian political systems are marked by governmental dominance of this process

the judge in a U.S. court? What does this trial show about the freedom of the press in 1964? (Also discuss the other questions suggested by Mehlinger in his booklet.)

39. Have pupils read quotations which illustrate changes forced upon historians, economists, and other social scientists such as psychologists. Discuss: Why do you think the Soviet leaders insisted upon these changes?

"Selected Read
viet Society."

40. Have a pupil report on the way in which schools are used as a means of maintaining control over the people. He should give examples of the kinds of propaganda presented in the schools. Perhaps he might ditto up excerpts from some of the textbooks for pupils to read.

Discuss: Are the schools ever used in this country to indoctrinate pupils? How does the government's use of schools compare in the two countries?

Schlesinger and
Communism, pp.
148-149;
Stavrianos, Rea
World History,
Counts and Lod
of the Blind,
Goodfriend, If
Born in Russia
60-63, 148-149
Bereday and Pe
itics of Soviet
chs. 3, 5;
Schwartz, Many
munism, pp. 99
146-149, 152-1

in a U.S. court? What does this trial show about freedom of the press in 1964? (Also discuss questions suggested by Mehlinger in his book-

is read quotations which illustrate changes upon historians, economists, and other social scientists such as psychologists. Discuss: Why do you think Soviet leaders insisted upon these changes?

pupil report on the way in which schools are used as means of maintaining control over the people. Give examples of the kinds of propaganda present in the schools. Perhaps he might ditto up examples from some of the textbooks for pupils to read.

Are the schools ever used in this country to indoctrinate pupils? How does the government's use of schools compare in the two countries?

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

Schlesinger and Blustain, Communism, pp. 139-144, 148-149;
Stavrianos, Readings in World History, pp. 390-391;
Counts and Lodge, Country of the Blind, ch. 7;
Goodfriend, If You Were Born in Russia, pp. 28-39, 60-63, 148-149;
Bereday and Pennar, The Politics of Soviet Education, chs. 3, 5;
Schwartz, Many Faces of Communism, pp. 99-109, 139-144, 146-149, 152-154.

- A. VALUES FREEDOM OF THOUGHT AND EX-
PRESSION.
- A. HAS A REASONED LOYALTY TO THE U.S.
- G. Freedom's relationship to democracy
is a close and obvious one; the or-
ganization of majorities, the com-
petition in goals, and the ability
to oppose which democracy presup-
poses all depend on a high degree
of personal freedom.
- G. Control of political communication
is effective control of political
behavior.
- G. Totalitarianism finds it impossible
to coerce a large population con-
stantly; instead, it coerces indirect-

41. Have pupils read the selection from Ilin's New Russia's Primer. Ask: How did the author make use of economic depressions in the U.S.? How did he misinterpret some of the facts coming from the U.S.? Perhaps have a pupil check on Chase's book to see how accurately it was quoted. Also discuss: What other devices did the author use to persuade Soviet school children of the wisdom of economic planning? How does this excerpt illustrate Marxian ideology?
- "Selected Reading
viet Society."
42. Perhaps show the section on Soviet schools in the filmstrip: Schools and Pioneer Activities in the Soviet Union. Have pupils analyze the material in terms of what they have already learned about schools. They should also compare what they see with what goes on in American schools.
- Filmstrip: School
Pioneer Activities
Soviet Union, S.V.
sold by Rand McN
43. Discuss: What is the role of the press (newspaper, magazine, etc.) in our country? How important do you think such freedom of the press is to maintaining democracy and rights of the people?
- Mandel, Russia Re
pp. 169-171;
Goodfriend, If You
in Russia, pp. 92
Inkeles, Public O
Soviet Russia, ch
Schwartz, Many Fa
munism, pp. 110-
- Now have a pupil report on the use of the press by the government to maintain control in the Soviet Union.

read the selection from Ilin's New Russia's
: How did the author make use of economic
in the U.S.? How did he misinterpret some
coming from the U.S.? Perhaps have a pupil
use's book to see how accurately it was quoted.
: What other devices did the author use to
viet school children of the wisdom of economic
How does this excerpt illustrate Marxian ide-

"Selected Readings on So-
viet Society."

the section on Soviet schools in the film-
Schools and Pioneer Activities in the Soviet
pupils analyze the material in terms of
have already learned about schools. They
compare what they see with what goes on in
schools.

Filmstrip: Schools and
Pioneer Activities in the
Soviet Union, S.V.E. (Also
sold by Rand McNally.)

What is the role of the press (newspaper, mag-
azine) in our country? How important do you think
the role of the press is to maintaining democracy and
the people?

Mandel, Russia Re-examined,
pp. 169-171;
Goodfriend, If You Were Born
in Russia, pp. 92-97, 137-141;
Inkeles, Public Opinion in
Soviet Russia, chs. 9-14;
Schwartz, Many Faces of Com-
munism, pp. 110-117.

Write a pupil report on the use of the press by the gov-
ernment to maintain control in the Soviet Union.

ly by controlling wills, fears, etc. through the use of symbols and mass media and education.

- G. Control of political communication is effective control of political behavior.

- G. Control of political communication is effective control of political behavior.

- G. Since democracy is the chief political expectation of the times, oligarchy has had to accept the symbols and forms of democracy if not its substance.

- S. Interprets cartoons.

44. Have another pupil report on the role of broadcasting in the Soviet Union. Schwartz, Many munism, pp. 167-170; Inkeles, Public chs. 15-18; Holt and Turner Ch. 8.
45. Point out that pupils have mentioned some criticisms in the press. Have pupils read examples of such criticisms. Discuss: Does this mean that people really have freedom of speech in the Soviet Union? Why do you think the government rulers permit such criticism? Now have a pupil report on the use of self-criticism and the way in which it operates in the Soviet Union. "Selected Reading in Soviet Society," Inkeles and Geismar, Society, pp. 16-19; Mehnert, ch. 19.
46. If a student can read Russian, he might go to the public library to read a recent Russian newspaper to see if he can find any examples of self-criticism. He should report to the class on the kinds he finds, if any.
47. Have a pupil give an illustrated talk on Soviet cartoons as a means of criticism. He should project different types of cartoons and tell the class about the limitations. (e.g. no cartoons making fun of top leaders.) Discuss: How does the U.S. cartoonist differ from the Soviet cartoonist in the amount of freedom he has? (As the pupil gives the report, he should point out the use of symbols.) Swearingen, What Comrade? Dallin and West, Politics in the pp. 73, 158-159

er pupil report on the role of broadcasting in Union.

Schwartz, Many Faces of Communism, pp. 167-175;
Inkeles, Public Opinion, chs. 15-18;
Holt and Turner, Sov. Union, Ch. 8.

that pupils have mentioned some criticisms in
Have pupils read examples of such criticisms.
Does this mean that people really have freedom
in the Soviet Union? Why do you think the gov-
erners permit such criticism? Now have a pupil
describe the use of self-criticism and the way in which
it is used in the Soviet Union.

"Selected Readings on So-
viet Society."
Inkeles and Geiger, Sov. Society, pp. 164-166;
Mehnert, ch. 19.

if a pupil can read Russian, he might go to the public
library to read a recent Russian newspaper to see if he
finds any examples of self-criticism. He should re-
port to the class on the kinds he finds, if any.

He should give an illustrated talk on Soviet cartoons
of criticism. He should project different types
of cartoons and tell the class about the limitations.
(Cartoons making fun of top leaders.) Discuss:
How do the U.S. cartoonists differ from the Soviet car-
toonists? How much freedom do they have? (As the pupil
reports, he should point out the use of symbols.)

Swearingen, What's So Funny Comrade?
Dallin and Westin, eds., Politics in the Sov. Union,
pp. 73, 158-159, 197, 235.

- G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.
- A. SUPPORTS FREEDOM OF THOUGHT AND EXPRESSION.
- A. HAS A REASONED LOYALTY TO THE U.S.
- G. Totalitarianisms may seek to alter the contents of the arts to use them for the propagandistic and symbolic purposes of the totalitarian political system.

- G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.
- G. The unity and homogeneity of life which totalitarianism demands is contrary to the pluralism of liberal democracy.
- A. SUPPORTS FREEDOM OF THOUGHT AND EXPRESSION.
- A. HAS A REASONED LOYALTY TO THE U.S.

48. Have a pupil who is interested in music tell the class something about some of the famous Russian composers who came under criticism. He might perhaps play snatches of some of their more famous recordings. Then have the class read the Central Committee's resolution attacking these composers and their self-criticisms.

"Selected Readings
viet Society."

Also have pupils read the resolution of the Central Committee of the Communist Party on the opera by Muradeli and then read Muradeli's self-confession of error.

Ask: Would you expect a famous composer in this country to accept such criticism in this way? Why or why not? How easy would it be for a composer to follow a party line on music? Why?

Have pupils read Khrushchev's statements on the arts. How do they compare with some of those made by Soviet leaders under Stalin? Have them also read the Pravda statement which appeared in 1962. What criticisms were being levied against artists? What did the leaders consider the purpose of the arts in Soviet life?

49. Tell the class briefly about Eisenstein, the movie producer. Then have them read his statement on "My Worthless and Vicious Film." Discuss: How likely would an American film producer be to make such a statement if the President or some other government leader criticized his interpretation of a past episode in American History?

"Selected Readings
viet Society."

11 who is interested in music tell the class about some of the famous Russian composers who criticism. He might perhaps play snatches of their more famous recordings. Then have the the Central Committee's resolution attacking users and their self-criticisms.

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

pupils read the resolution of the Central Committee of the Communist Party on the opera by Muradeli. Read Muradeli's self-confession of error.

Do you expect a famous composer in this country such criticism in this way? Why or why not? Could it be for a composer to follow a party line? Why?

Read Khrushchev's statements on the arts. Compare with some of those made by Soviet Premier Stalin? Have them also read the Pravda article which appeared in 1962. What criticisms were leveled against artists? What did the leaders condemn as the purpose of the arts in Soviet life?

Discuss briefly about Eisenstein, the movie producer. Have them read his statement on "My Worthless Film." Discuss: How likely would an American film producer be to make such a statement if a president or some other government leader criticized the production of a past episode in American History?

"Selected Readings in Soviet Society."

- A. VALUES THE SCIENTIFIC METHOD AND RATIONAL THOUGHT.
- A. SUPPORTS FREEDOM OF THOUGHT AND EXPRESSION.
- G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.
- G. Recent totalitarianisms have often been symbolized and epitomized by the political leader.

S. Generalizes from data.

50. A pupil interested in science might tell the class about the changes in party line related to inheritance and biology.

Schwartz, Man
munism, pp. 2
Counts, Count
Blind, ch. 6;
Riha, ed., Re
sian Hist., v
720;
Schwartz, Red
200-203.

Have pupils read the Presidium's order on Michurin Biology, the excerpt from Lysenko's speech in praise of Stalin and the excerpts from other letters to Stalin by members of the Academy of Science and University professors. Ask: Would you expect American scientists to make such statements to our President? Why or why not? What do these statements indicate about civil liberties in the Soviet Union during the period in which they were made?

"Selected Rea
viet Society.

Tell the class that some Americans during this period predicted that Soviet scientists would not accomplish much because of their lack of freedom. Remind pupils of some of the achievements since that time. Ask: Why do you think these scientists were able to make such progress? Now quote several authors on the "relative" amount of freedom of scientists in many fields, particularly in those at all related to military force. Ask: Why do you think these men were granted more freedom than those in biology?

Schwartz, Red
Mandel, Russi
ch. 11;
Swearer and L
Communism, pp
Schwartz, Man
munism, ch. 1

51. Discuss: In the light of what you have studied, what would you say was the status of civil liberties in the U.S.S.R. under Stalin? Today?

interested in science might tell the class about genes in party line related to inheritance and bi-

pupils read the Presidium's order on Michurin and the excerpt from Lysenko's speech in praise of and the excerpts from other letters to Stalin by members of the Academy of Science and University professors. Ask: Would you expect American scientists to make such statements to our President? Why or why not? What do these statements indicate about civil liberties in the Soviet Union during the period in which they were made?

Discuss with the class that some Americans during this period thought that Soviet scientists would not accomplish their work because of their lack of freedom. Remind pupils of the achievements since that time. Ask: Why do you think these scientists were able to make such progress? Now quote several authors on the "relative" amount of freedom of scientists in many fields, particularly in those fields all related to military force. Ask: Why do you think these men were granted more freedom than those in

In the light of what you have studied, what do you say was the status of civil liberties in the Soviet Union under Stalin? Today?

Schwartz, Many Faces of Communism, pp. 202-206;
Counts, Country of the Blind, ch. 6;
Riha, ed., Readings in Russian Hist., vol. 3, pp. 709-720;
Schwartz, Red Phoenix, pp. 200-203.

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

Schwartz, Red Phoenix, pt. 5;
Mandel, Russia Re-examined, ch. 11;
Swearer and Longaker, Contemp. Communism, pp. 137-142;
Schwartz, Many Faces of Communism, ch. 10.

G. Since democracy is the chief political expectation of the times, oligarchy has had to accept the symbols and forms of democracy, if not its substance.

G. Ideologies are important for the structure they give to the political system, the answers they give to ambiguous situations, and the cues for responses they suggest.

G. People with different ideologies may perceive the same scene and their ideologies will give it sharply different meaning and significance -- maybe even different perception of the facts.

G. Most political communication depends on the use of symbols, negative and positive stereotypes, and other communication shortcuts; effective communication depends on the effective manipulation of those symbolic tools.

4. The government of the
operate as described.

a. The U.S.S.R. is su
through a system o
actually controlled
Party and by just

nce democracy is the chief political expectation of the times, oligarchy has had to accept the symbols and forms of democracy, if not its substance.

ologies are important for the structure they give to the political system, the answers they give to ambiguous situations, and the cues for responses they suggest.

People with different ideologies may perceive the same scene and their ideologies will give it sharp-different meaning and significance maybe even different perception of the facts.

Political communication depends on the use of symbols, negative and positive stereotypes, and other communication shortcuts; effective communication depends on the effective manipulation of those symbolic tools.

4. The government of the U.S.S.R. does not operate as described in the constitution.

- a. The U.S.S.R. is supposedly governed through a system of soviets but is actually controlled by the Communist Party and by just a small handful of

52. A group of students might prepare a series of bulletin board displays on the Status of Civil Liberties in the U.S.S.R. One might focus upon speech and press, another on rights of those accused, etc.
53. Have pupils read Stalin's comments about the 1936 constitution. Discuss: Do you agree with his statements about the constitution? What Marxian arguments is he using? How is he using symbols and stereotypes to persuade? "Selected Re
viet Society
54. Once more show the class the chart showing the supposed structure of the Soviet government. Ask: Have you found anything in your books which throws any light upon how this government system works? Does this chart present a realistic picture? See activity

group of students might prepare a series of bulletin board displays on the Status of Civil Liberties in the U.S.R. One might focus upon speech and press, another upon the rights of those accused, etc.

pupils read Stalin's comments about the 1936 constitution. Discuss: Do you agree with his statements about the constitution? What Marxian arguments is he using? Is he using symbols and stereotypes to persuade?

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

more show the class the chart showing the supposed nature of the Soviet government. Ask: Have you anything in your books which throws any light upon his government system works? Does this chart present a realistic picture?

See activity #4.

men at the top of the p
position party is permi

S. Sets up hypotheses.

S. Generalizes from data.

G. Since democracy is the chief political expectation of the times, oligarchy has had to accept the symbols and forms of democracy, if not its substance.

G. The relationship between freedom and democracy is a close and obvious one.

b. Elections do not provide from among opposing candidates different points of view.

men at the top of the party. No opposition party is permitted.

up hypotheses.

lizes from data.

Democracy is the chief political expectation of the times, oligarchy has had to accept the symptoms and forms of democracy, if not substance.

Relationship between freedom and democracy is a close and obvious one.

- b. Elections do not provide free choices from among opposing candidates with different points of view.

Pupils should be able to raise a number of points about the chart at this time. Do the following activities to clarify the governmental system.

55. Project charts and tables which show the way in which many party leaders also hold positions in the government structure. Discuss: What hypotheses might you set up about the role of the communist party in the government?

McClosky and Tu
Dict., pp. 215
Carter, Gov't.
Union, p. 64.

56. Have pupils read the translation of a Soviet document on voting on the Soviet budget in the All-Union Congress. Discuss: Would you expect to find such unanimity in voting on a budget in our Congress? Why or why not? What do you think these voting results show about the power of the All-Union Congress in the Soviet government?

Walsh, Reading
Hist., vol. 3,

Tell the class that they will study more about who actually makes policy and the factors affecting decision-making after they have examined elections and the Communist Party.

57. Have pupils read brief accounts of elections in the Soviet Union. Pupils should choose one of the references in terms of its reading difficulty.

Carter, Gov't.
Union, pp. 59-6
Schlesinger and
Communism, pp.
Petrovich, Sov.
63-64;
Jacob, Masks of
pp. 117-120;
McClosky and Tu
Dict., pp. 324-
Inkeles and Ge
Soviet Society.

ould be able to raise a number of points about
at this time. Do the following activities to
e governmental system.

arts and tables which show the way in which
leaders also hold positions in the govern-
ture. Discuss: What hypotheses might you
ut the role of the communist party in the gov-

McClosky and Turner, Sov.
Dict., pp. 215-217;
Carter, Gov't. of the Soviet
Union, p. 64.

read the translation of a Soviet document on
the Soviet budget in the All-Union Congress.
ould you expect to find such unanimity in vot-
udget in our Congress? Why or why not? What
rk these voting results show about the power
-Union Congress in the Soviet government?

Walsh, Readings in Russian
Hist., vol. 3, p. 791.

ass that they will study more about who ac-
es policy and the factors affecting decision-
er they have examined elections and the Com-
ty.

read brief accounts of elections in the So-
Pupils should choose one of the references
its reading difficulty.

Carter, Gov't. of the Sov.
Union, pp. 59-60;
Schlesinger and Blustain,
Communism, pp. 120-121;
Petrovich, Sov. Union, pp.
63-64;
Jacob, Masks of Communism,
pp. 117-120;
McClosky and Turner, Sov.
Dict., pp. 324-332;
Inkeles and Geiger, eds.,
Soviet Society, pp. 184-185;

- G. Political activity, by which the individual seeks his goals and interests through the political system, takes any number of forms, depending on the nature of the system, and varies greatly in incidence.
- G. People with different ideologies may perceive the same scene and their ideologies will give it sharply different meaning and significance -- maybe even different perception of the facts.
- G. Most political communication depends on the use of symbols, negative and positive stereotypes, and other communication shortcuts; effective communication depends on the effective manipulation of those symbolic tools.

Discuss: How do Soviet elections compare with those in the U.S.? If you were a Soviet citizen, would you go into the booth to vote? Why or why not? Would you be likely to cross off the name of the candidate? Why or why not? Why do you think the Soviet government bothers with holding elections since they are fairly expensive? What does this kind of election system mean about who controls the government?

Mandell, Russia
pp. 149-51;
Swearer and Lor
Contemporary Co
83-86;
Mehlinger, ed.,
in Theory and
pp. 79-81;
Stavrianos, ed.,
World Hist. pp
Hendel, ed., So
pp. 323-325;
Carter and Her
aign Powers, pp
Braham, ed., So
and Gov't., pp

50. Have all pupils read Khrushchev's comments on elections, bourgeois democracy and one-party systems. Have pupils analyze his comments in terms of Marxian doctrines and use of symbols and stereotypes to persuade.

"Selected Read
viet Society."

Discuss: Does Khrushchev agree with or deny the information you have read in these American accounts of elections? Do you agree with Khrushchev's arguments? Why or why not?

Read aloud the quotation about Sasha the eleven-year-old Soviet child who talked with the Azraels, an American couple. When he was told that during election campaigns Americans wear pins for their favorite candidates, he replied: "I see. It's true, your elections aren't free. You can't keep your choice a secret." (Quoted in Schwartz, Many Faces of Communism, p. 101.) Discuss: How has the attempt of the Soviet government to indoctrinate children affected this child's perceptions?

Discuss: How do Soviet elections compare with those in the U.S.? If you were a Soviet citizen, would you go to the booth to vote? Why or why not? Would you be likely to cross off the name of the candidate? Why or why not? Why do you think the Soviet government bothers holding elections since they are fairly expensive? What does this kind of election system mean about who controls the government?

Mandell, Russia Re-examined, pp. 149-51;
Swearer and Longaker, eds., Contemporary Communism, pp. 83-86;
Mehlinger, ed., Communism in Theory and Practice, pp. 79-81;
Stavrianos, ed., Readings in World Hist. pp. 359-360;
Hendel, ed., Sov. Crucible, pp. 323-325;
Carter and Herz, Major Foreign Powers, pp. 277-278;
Braham, ed., Sov. Politics and Gov't., pp. 408-416.

Have all pupils read Khrushchev's comments on elections, bourgeois democracy and one-party systems. Have pupils analyze his comments in terms of Marxian doctrines and use of symbols and stereotypes to persuade.

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

Discuss: Does Khrushchev agree with or deny the information you have read in these American accounts of elections? Do you agree with Khrushchev's arguments? Why or why not?

Read aloud the quotation about Sasha the eleven-year-old street child who talked with the Azraels, an American reporter. When he was told that during election campaigns Americans wear pins for their favorite candidates, he replied: "I see. It's true, your elections aren't free. You can't keep your choice a secret." (Quoted in Schwartz, Faces of Communism, p. 101.) Discuss: How has the attempt of the Soviet government to indoctrinate children affected this child's perceptions?

- G. Since democracy is the chief political expectation of the times, oligarchy has had to accept the symbols and forms of democracy, if not its substance.
- G. The political importance of the judiciary depends largely on whether or not it has responsibility for declaring acts of the other two branches unconstitutional.
- c. The government is federal but is actually dominated by a central government.
- S. Detects inconsistencies.
- S. Draws inferences from charts.
- S. Checks facts against his own background of information.
- S. Sets up hypotheses.
- 4. The Communist Party is controlled by a few men at the top of the party who recruit party members for a number of years.
 - a. The party recruits the political and economic elite.
 - b. The party interprets all official ideology.

democracy is the chief political expectation of the times, only has had to accept the symbols and forms of democracy, if not its substance.

political importance of the judiciary depends largely on whether it has responsibility for defining acts of the other two branches of the constitutional.

- c. The government is federal in theory, but is actually dominated by the central government.

its inconsistencies.

inferences from charts.

facts against his own background of information.

- 4. The Communist Party is controlled by the men at the top of the party; they use the party members for a number of purposes:

up hypotheses.

- a. The party recruits the Soviet political and economic elite and trains them.
- b. The party interprets and guards the official ideology.

59. Have several pupils work as a committee to compare the 1936 constitution with the constitution as amended in 1962. They should tell the class about changes which were made and how they were made. Discuss: What does the method of change show about the kind of governmental system in the Soviet Union? Do the revisions change the fundamental character of the political system in the U.S.S.R.? Why do the Soviet leaders bother with a constitution when they can change it at will? How does this system of changing and interpreting the constitution affect the power of the Judiciary?
- 1936 constitution and Kozera, Ma the Study of tem, pp. 242 Constitution a 1962 in Carter the Sov. Union or in Braham, Politics and A.
60. Have a pupil report to the class on the following topic: Does the U.S.S.R. really have a federal system of government?
- Hendel, Sov. C 321-22; Beer and Ulan, terns of Gov't
61. Give pupils a quotation from the 1961 Communist Party Program as it deals with national sovereignty. Have pupils analyze the statement for consistency and in terms of Marxian principles.
- "Selected Read viet Society."
62. Show pupils a chart illustrating the supposed structure of the communist party in the U.S.S.R. Discuss: From what you have read so far, how well do you think this chart shows clearly how the power is distributed in the Party?
- Carter, Gov't. Union, p. 51. o and Herz, Majo ers, p. 269 or eds., Patterns p. 724.
63. Have a group of students put on the script of a meeting of the executive committee of a local communist party group in the U.S.S.R. Then follow the suggested procedure in the booklet by Mehlinger on having pupils suggest characteristics of the party which are shown by this script.
- Mehlinger, The Totalitarianism 49.

Several pupils work as a committee to compare the constitution with the constitution as amended in 1936. They should tell the class about changes which were made and how they were made. Discuss: What does the 1936 constitution show about the kind of government in the Soviet Union? Do the revisions change the fundamental character of the political system in the Soviet Union? Why do the Soviet leaders bother with a constitution when they can change it at will? How does the constitution affect the power of the Judiciary?

Assign a pupil report to the class on the following topic: Do the U.S.S.R. really have a federal system of government?

Give a quotation from the 1961 Communist Party Constitution which deals with national sovereignty. Have pupils analyze the statement for consistency and in terms of its principles.

Give a chart illustrating the supposed structure of the Communist party in the U.S.S.R. Discuss: From what you have read so far, how well do you think this chart shows clearly how the power is distributed in the Soviet Union?

Assign a group of students put on the script of a meeting of a five member committee of a local communist party group in the U.S.S.R. Then follow the suggested procedure in the script by Mehlinger on having pupils suggest characteristics of the party which are shown by this script.

1936 constitution in Meisel and Kozera, Materials for the Study of the Soviet System, pp. 242 ff; Constitution as amended in 1962 in Carter, Gov't. of the Sov. Union, pp. 133-147 or in Braham, ed., Sov. Politics and Gov't., appendix A.

Hendel, Sov. Crucible, pp. 321-22; Beer and Ullam, eds., Patterns of Gov't., pp. 660-667.

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

Carter, Gov't. of the Sov. Union, p. 51 or Carter and Herz, Major Foreign Powers, p. 269 or Beer and Ullam, eds., Patterns of Government, p. 724.

Mehlinger, The Study of Totalitarianism, pp. 37-49.

- c. The party coordinates all economic, social, and political activities of the society in order to achieve the goals of the dictator.
- d. The party carries out the orders of the leaders.
- e. The party serves as a link between the dictators and the masses; it organizes mass demonstrations, strikes, and many propaganda campaigns. Party leaders inform the masses of their reactions to different political events.

- S. Applies previously-learned concepts and generalizations to new data.
- G. Political power is unevenly distributed through a population.
- G. Ideology is associated with those people in the political system with the greatest political awareness, involvement, and information.
- G. One-party systems tend to develop a competitiveness within the dominant party, but this factional competitiveness lacks the stability and predictability of inter-party competition.
- G. The relative centralization or decentralization of power within political parties is related to the centralization or decentralization of authority within the political system as a whole.

- c. The party coordinates all of the economic, social, and political institutions of the society in order to achieve the goals of the dictatorship.
- d. The party carries out the decisions of the leaders.
- e. The party serves as a link between dictators and the masses; it engineers mass demonstrations, staged elections, and many propaganda campaigns and keeps party leaders informed about public reactions to different policies.

previously-learned concepts
generalizations to new data,

al power is unevenly distributed
rough a population.

y is associated with those
in the political system with
atest political awareness,
ment, and information.

ty systems tend to develop a
tiveness within the dominant
but this factional competitive-
cks the stability and predict-
of inter-party competition.

ative centralization or decon-
tion of power within political
is related to the centraliza-
decentralization of authority
the political system as a whole.

Make sure that pupils recognize that these ideas are only hypotheses, to be tested at greater length by checking them against other sources of information.

4. Have each pupil read one of the brief accounts of the communist party structure and functions.

Discuss: How does membership in the party compare with the way people become members in the U.S.? On the basis of your reading, how does control over party affairs compare with control over party affairs in this country?

Schlesinger and
Communism, pp. 1
Petrovich, Sov.
pp. 55-60;
Jacobs, Masks of
pp. 120-126;
Salisbury, Sov.
pp. 22-23;
Schwartz, Red Ph
pp. 45-48.

that pupils recognize that these ideas are
theses, to be tested at greater length by
them against other sources of information.

pupil read one of the brief accounts of the
party structure and functions.

How does membership in the party compare with
people become members in the U.S.? On the basis
reading, how does control over party affairs
with control over party affairs in this country?

Schlesinger and Blustain,
Communism, pp. 115-130;
Petrovich, Sov. Union,
pp. 55-60;
Jacobs, Masks of Communism,
pp. 120-126;
Salisbury, Sov. Union,
pp. 22-23;
Schwartz, Red Phoenix,
pp. 45-48.

- G. Political power is unevenly distributed through a population.
- G. Ideology is associated with those people in the political system with the greatest political awareness, involvement, and information.
- G. One-party systems tend to develop a competitiveness within the dominant party, but this factional competitiveness lacks the stability and predictability of inter-party competition.
- G. The leadership of any group must try to maintain group cohesion.
- G. It is unlikely that one could find many genuine autocracies (rule by one) in complex modern governments; they are very likely really oligarchies. The scope of government and the variety of its clientele demand a variety of skills that one man does not possess.
- G. Every decision-maker is dependent on advice, knowledge, information, and political intelligence; as a result, those advisors who can provide him with them have an important base for exerting power and influence on the official.
- G. In contemporary oligarchies, the political party becomes the instrument by which the few govern in the name of the many.

65. Have a group of students present a panel discussion on "The Communist Party in the U.S.S.R.: Internal Control and Functions." The pupils should prepare a chart to illustrate the lines of control within the party. They should also analyze some of the problems of maintaining high morale among party members.

Discuss: Is the U.S.S.R. an autocracy or an oligarchy? Why? Why is the problem of morale so important?

McClosky and
Dictatorship,
Inkeles and G
Society, pp.
Mandel, Russ,
ch. 9 and pp.
Beer and Ulan
terns of Govt
744.

Group of students present a panel discussion on "The Communist Party in the U.S.S.R.: Internal Control and Discipline." The pupils should prepare a chart to show the lines of control within the party. They should also analyze some of the problems of maintaining discipline among party members.

Is the U.S.S.R. an autocracy or an oligarchy?
Is the problem of morale so important?

McClosky and Turner, Sov. Dictatorship, ch. 8;
Inkeles and Geiger, Sov. Society, pp. 126-137;
Mandel, Russ. Re-examined, ch. 9 and pp. 139-148;
Beer and Ullam, eds., Patterns of Gov't., pp. 697-744.

- G. Members of any group may join it for varying reasons some of which have nothing to do with the goals of the organization.
- G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.
- G. In contemporary oligarchies, the political party becomes the instrument by which the few govern in the name of the many.
- S. Draws inferences from tables.
- G. The requirements for leadership change; as an organization or government develops, the need for leaders with administrative skills tends to replace the need for charismatic leaders.

66. Have a pupil prepare a bulletin board display on "The Functions of the Communist Party in Russia."

67. A pupil might read and report on the Bauer fictionalized account of the local party secretary and his fears. Discuss in terms of control and functions.

Bauer, Nine Soviet
pp. 60-75.

68. Project a table showing changes in the number of factory directors who were communist party members in Russia. Discuss: What does this chart show you about the role of the party in economic affairs? About membership as a means of access to good industrial jobs?

Inkeles and Geige
Society, p. 128.

Now have a pupil report on how different authors have analyzed the importance of Communist party membership for advancement in the U.S.S.R.

McClosky and Turn
Dict., p. 266;
Inkeles and Bauer
Citizen, p. 326;
Frankel, "The 8,7
Elite of Russia,"
Times Magazine, M
pp. 9, 48, 49.

69. A pupil might prepare a bulletin board on the topic: Soviet Government: Myths and Reality. He should include a chart showing how the party actually controls the government.

For example of ch
Editors of Schola
Services, Sov. Union

70. Have pupils analyze changes in membership in the party by age, social origin and occupation, national origin, educational level, and sex. Show pupils tables presenting this data and give them exercises on reading the tables.

McClosky and Turn
Dict., (age, p 26
origins and occup
251; educational
261-62; women de
p. 256);

1 prepare a bulletin board display on "The
of the Communist Party in Russia."

ght read and report on the Bauer fictionalized
the local party secretary and his fears. Dis-
rms of control and functions.

table showing changes in the number of fac-
tors who were communist party members in Rus-
ss: What does this chart show you about the
e party in economic affairs? About member-
means of access to good industrial jobs?

pupil report on how different authors have
he importance of Communist party membership
ement in the U.S.S.R.

ght prepare a bulletin board on the topic:
ernment: Myths and Reality. He should in-
art showing how the party actually controls
ment.

s analyze changes in membership in the party
cial origin and occupation, national origin,
l level, and sex. Show pupils tables present-
ata and give them exercises on reading the

Bauer, Nine Soviet Portraits,
pp. 60-75.

Inkeles and Geiger, Sov.
Society, p. 128.

McClosky and Turner, Sov.
Dict., p. 266;
Inkeles and Bauer, Sov.
Citizen, p. 326;
Frankel, "The 8,708,000
Elite of Russia," New York
Times Magazine, May 29, 1960,
pp. 9, 48, 49.

For example of chart see
Editors of Scholastic Book
Services, Sov. Union, p. 73.

McClosky and Turner, Sov.
Dict., (age, p 260; social
origins and occup. p. 249-
251; educational level, pp.
261-62; women delegates,
p. 256);

G. Any decision is, in part, a product of the internalized values, the perceptions, and the experiences of the persons making the decision.

G. The agencies of political socialization include those within the political system as well as those without; in fact, totalitarian political systems are marked by governmental dominance of the process.

G. Members of any group may join it for varying reasons, some of which have nothing to do with the goals of the organization.

Discuss: What changes do you note in party membership? What implications do you think these changes might have for the party and for Soviet government? Do you think these tables bear out the contention that women are treated equally with men in the Soviet Union? Do you think that this data helps prove the contention that the party is the party representing the proletariat? What light do they throw on the treatment of minority nationalities in the U.S.S.R.?

Brzezinski
Political P
U.S.S.R., p
origin), p.
See also In
Sov. Societ
137-147.

71. Have a group of pupils prepare and show the class a dittoed sheet outlining briefly the social origins, educational level, and training of Soviet leaders such as Lenin, Trotsky, Stalin, Khrushchev, Brezhnev, and Kosygin. Discuss: What changes do you see in the kind of leader who comes to the top of the party? How might these changes be explained? What effect might the background of the present leaders have upon Soviet policy? Upon their political behavior in general? Quote Brzezinski and Huntington on the effects of social origin on political style.

Obtain data
and from th
In Brzezins
Political P
U.S.S.R., p
pp. 139-140

72. Have a pupil give an illustrated oral report on the Komsomol and the Young Pioneers. He should show the way in which the party leaders use these groups as a means of control.

Inkeles and
Soviet Soc
Schwartz, I
munism, pp
Also see F
and Pione
the Soviet
(Also sold

What changes do you note in party membership? What implications do you think these changes might have for the party and for Soviet government? Do you think the tables bear out the contention that women are treated equally with men in the Soviet Union? Do you think that this data helps prove the contention that the party is the party representing the proletariat? What might do they throw on the treatment of minority nationalities in the U.S.S.R.?

A group of pupils prepare and show the class a ditto sheet outlining briefly the social origins, educational level, and training of Soviet leaders such as Trotsky, Stalin, Khrushchev, Brezhnev, and Kosygin. Discuss: What changes do you see in the kind of people who come to the top of the party? How might these changes be explained? What effect might the backgrounds of the present leaders have upon Soviet policy? Describe their political behavior in general? Quote Brzezinski and Huntington on the effects of social origin on political style.

Each pupil give an illustrated oral report on the role of the Young Pioneers. He should show the way in which the party leaders use these groups as a means of control.

Brzezinski and Huntington, Political Power: U.S.A./U.S.S.R., p. 132 (national origin), p. 169 (education). See also Inkeles and Geiger, Sov. Society, pp. 127, 128, 137-147.

Obtain data from biographies and from the following tables in Brzezinski and Huntington, Political Power: U.S.A./U.S.S.R., p. 161 (table), pp. 139-140 (quotation).

Inkeles and Geiger, eds., Soviet Society, pp. 147-164. Schwartz, Many Faces of Communism, pp. 147-150. Also see Filmstrip: Schools and Pioneer Activities in the Soviet Union, S.V.E. (Also sold by Rand McNally.)

G. Totalitarianisms find it impossible to coerce a large population constantly; instead, it coerces indirectly by controlling the wills, fears, etc. through the use of symbols and mass media, etc.

G. Oligarchies have had persistent trouble in solving the problem of succession, especially where it has abandoned the succession by birth.

G. Changes in one aspect of a culture will have effects on other aspects; changes will ramify whether they are technological, in social organization, in ideology, or whatever else is a part of the cultural system.

S. Looks for points of agreement and disagreement among witnesses, authors, and other sources of information.

S. Detects persuasion devices.

S. Detects inconsistencies.

S. Looks for points of agreement and disagreement among witnesses, authors, and other sources of information.

6. The Soviet Union has had trouble in solving the problem of succession; oligarchies lack a regular method of selecting new leadership; frequently unclear and lacks legitimacy in the eyes of a large number of the public.

...tarianisms find it impossi-
...coerce a large population
...ntly; instead, it coerces
...ctly by controlling the wills,
...etc. through the use of sym-
...nd mass media, etc.

...chies have had persistent
...e in solving the problem of
...sion, especially where it
...andoned the succession by

6. The Soviet Union has had repeated trouble
in solving the problem of succession. Oli-
garchies lack a regular means of selecting
new leadership; frequently the process is
unclear and lacks legitimacy for the great
number of the public.

...s in one aspect of a culture
...ave effects on other aspects;
...s will ramify whether they
...chnological, in social organ-
...n, in ideology, or whatever
...s a part of the cultural sys-

for points of agreement and
cement among witnesses, auth-
nd other sources of informa-

s persuasion devices.

s inconsistencies.

for points of agreement and
cement among witnesses, auth-
nd other sources of informa-

73. Have a pupil prepare a bulletin board display on "Techniques of Control in the Soviet Union."

74. Have a panel discussion on the problem of succession in Soviet Russia. The panel should compare what happened after Lenin's death with what happened after Stalin's death and with the way the present leaders come to power. It should also discuss the problems facing the present government and some of the predictions about what will happen in the next few years. It should emphasize the kind of tactics used in the power struggle. It might point out the way in which some authorities see recent tactics as leading to further unrest and perhaps even greater democracy in the Soviet Union.

McClosky and
Dict., pp. 2
Swearer and
Contemp. Com
Hendel, ed.,
pp. 416-440;
Conquest, Ru
shchev;
Christoph, e
Comparative
383.

75. Perhaps show the film The Rise of Khrushchev. Have pupils compare the information presented in it with that presented by the panel (activity #74). Or use this film without the panel and have students compare the rise of Khrushchev with what they know about the rise of Stalin.

Film: The R
chey, McGraw

76. Have pupils read Khrushchev's attack on Stalin. Discuss: Does Khrushchev support or contradict your earlier findings about the extent of civil liberties in the U.S.S.R. under Stalin? What persuasion devices did Khrushchev use in this speech? How did he try to protect himself? What Marxian arguments does he use? How consistent is his blaming Stalin's cult of personality and his role in what happened in the U.S.S.R. with the Marxian ideas of what influences the course of events in history?

"Selected Re
Society."

-2/0-

pupil prepare a bulletin board display on "Technology of Control in the Soviet Union."

panel discussion on the problem of succession in Russia. The panel should compare what happened after Lenin's death with what happened after Stalin's death and with the way the present leaders came to power. The panel could also discuss the problems facing the present government and some of the predictions about what will happen in the next few years. It should emphasize the different tactics used in the power struggle. It might also point out the way in which some authorities see recent events as leading to further unrest and perhaps even to a more democratic society in the Soviet Union.

McClosky and Turner, Sov. Dict., pp. 293-383;
Swearer and Longaker, eds., Contemp. Communism, pp. 92-100;
Hendel, ed., Sov. Crucible, pp. 416-440;
Conquest, Russia After Khrushchev;
Christoph, ed., Cases in Comparative Politics, pp. 2-383.

perhaps show the film The Rise of Khrushchev. Have pupils compare the information presented in it with that presented by the panel (activity #74). Or use this film with the panel and have students compare the rise of Khrushchev with what they know about the rise of Stalin.

Film: The Rise of Khrushchev, McGraw-Hill.

Have pupils read Khrushchev's attack on Stalin. Discuss: Does Khrushchev support or contradict your earlier findings about the extent of civil liberties in the U.S.S.R. after Stalin? What persuasion devices did Khrushchev use in this speech? How did he try to protect himself? What Marxian arguments does he use? How consistent is Khrushchev's blaming Stalin's cult of personality and his role in what happened in the U.S.S.R. with the Marxian ideas of class influences the course of events in history?

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

- S. Detects inconsistencies.

- G. Individuals know the political system as a set of images and pictures related for them by communicators; they react to those images rather than to the real world and real people.

- G. Changes in one aspect of a culture will have effects on other aspects; changes will ramify whether they are technological, in social organization, in ideology, or whatever else is a part of the cultural system.

- G. The decision-maker reacts to pressures from other decision-makers and to public opinion.

- S. Distinguishes between difficulty of proving statements.

- G. Changes in one aspect of a culture will have effects on other aspects; changes will ramify whether they

77. Now have pupils read an excerpt from the 1961 party program of the Soviet Communist Party dealing with the class struggle. Ask: When Khrushchev attacked Stalin, what did he say about Stalin's interpretation of the intensification of the class struggle? This party program was written with Khrushchev's consent. How consistent is it with what Khrushchev said about Stalin's comments on the class struggle?
78. A pupil might write an imaginary interview which a correspondent might have had secretly with a communist delegate who had just heard the Khrushchev speech attacking Stalin.
79. Have a pupil give a report on some of the theories as to why Khrushchev made this attack upon Stalin and ways in which he hedged later on in his public attitude toward Stalin. Discuss: What dangers did the Soviet leaders run in making this attack? Why did they modify the early attack somewhat later on? What were the motives behind the ~~amnesties~~ and change in terroristic policies? Why is it difficult to judge the accuracy of the theories about Khrushchev's motives?
80. Have a group of students prepare an imaginary U.S. newspaper which might have appeared after Khrushchev's downfall from power. The paper should include editorials,

"Selected Read Society."

Dallin and West
itics in the S
ch. 3.
Salisbury, Sov
pp. 29-32;
Beer and Ulan,
Gov't., pp. 71

pupils read an excerpt from the 1961 party program of the Soviet Communist Party dealing with the class struggle. Ask: When Khrushchev attacked Stalin, what did he say about Stalin's interpretation of the intensification of the class struggle? This party program was approved with Khrushchev's consent. How consistent is it with what Khrushchev said about Stalin's comments on the class struggle?

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

A pupil might write an imaginary interview which a correspondent might have had secretly with a communist delegate who had just heard the Khrushchev speech attacking Stalin.

A pupil will give a report on some of the theories as to why Khrushchev made this attack upon Stalin and ways in which he hedged later on in his public attitude toward Stalin. Discuss: What dangers did the Soviet leaders face in making this attack? Why did they modify the attack somewhat later on? What were the motives behind the "de-Stalinization" and change in terroristic policies? How difficult to judge the accuracy of the theories about Khrushchev's motives?

Dallin and Westin, eds., Politics in the Soviet Union, ch. 3.
Salisbury, Soviet Union, pp. 29-32.
Beer and Ulam, Patterns of Gov't., pp. 718-721.

A group of students prepare an imaginary U.S. newspaper which might have appeared after Khrushchev's downfall. The paper should include editorials,

are technological, in social organization, in ideology, or whatever else is a part of the cultural system.

G. The world is a community of interdependent countries. (Important political happenings in one part of the world affect other parts.)

G. The leadership of any group must try to maintain group cohesion and also organize its strategies and provide intellectual leadership.

G. In political conflict there is a struggle over scarce values or goals.

S. Identifies basic assumptions.

7. Although Soviet leaders have reinterpreted Marxian theories, though some may not believe in them as strongly as they once did, Marxian ideology continues to have a strong influence upon the Soviet political and economic system.

G. Ideologies are important for the structure they give to the political system, the answers they give to ambiguous situations, and the cues for responses they suggest.

ological, in social organ-
in ideology, or whatever
part of the cultural sys-

is a community of inter-
countries. (Important
happenings in one part
world affect other parts.)

ership of any group must
maintain group cohesion
organize its strategies
de intellectual leader-

cal conflict there is a
over scarce values or

s basic assumptions.

7. Although Soviet leaders have modified and reinterpreted Marxian theories, and although some may not believe in these ideologies as strongly as they profess, Marxian ideology continues to have an impact upon the Soviet political and economic system.

s are important for the
they give to the politi-
m, the answers they give
ous situations, and the
responses they suggest.

reactions from different capitals of the world, articles presenting a background of the news, and articles by Sovietologists on what the downfall might mean and what caused it.

81. A pupil might write imaginary interviews with one of the present Soviet leaders and with Khrushchev on why Khrushchev lost power in the Soviet Union.

82. Ask: If you were a Soviet leader how would you try to explain why it has not withered away so far? Now read to the class Stalin's explanation. Also read them Khrushchev's prediction about when it would wither away.

"Selected Reading Society."

Discuss: Do you think Khrushchev's prediction is likely to come true? Why or why not? What assumptions would he have had to accept to argue logically that his predictions would come true?

83. Tell pupils that you are going to have them read a statement by an American which shows how his ideology affects his actions. They should try to decide what his ideology is and how it does affect his actions. Now give pupils the materials (with blanks which they should try to

Mehlinger, Stuetarianism, pp.

...s from different capitals of the world, a ... les
...ng a background of the news, and articles
...ogists on what the downfall might mean and what

...might write imaginary interviews with one of
...ent Soviet leaders and with Khrushchev on why
...hev lost power in the Soviet Union.

...f you were a Soviet leader how would you try to
...why it has not withered away so far? Now read
...class Stalin's explanation. Also read them Khru-
...s prediction about when it would wither away.

... Do you think Khrushchev's prediction is like-
...ome true? Why or why not? What assumptions
...e have had to accept to argue logically that his
...ions would come true?

...pills that you are going to have them read a state-
...an American which shows how his ideology affects
...ions. They should try to decide what his ideol-
...and how it does affect his actions. Now give pu-
...e materials (with blanks which they should try to

"Selected Readings on Soviet
Society."

Mehlinger, Study of Totali-
tarianism, pp. 54-59.

G. People with different ideologies may perceive the same scene and their ideologies will give it sharply - different meaning and significance -- maybe even different perception of the facts.

G. Decision-making in a democracy is shared by several groups and is subject to varying influences.

8. Policy-making in the Soviet Union is separated from political decision-making even though some of the factors affect and limit decision-making in political systems.

G. In a totalitarian system there is no separation of powers between those who make and those who carry out policy.

G. Any decision is in part a product of the internalized values, the perceptions, and the experiences of the persons making the decisions.

G. The decision-maker reacts to pressures from other decision-makers and to public opinion; however, the way in which these factors influence decision making differs in democra-

with different ideologies
perceive the same scene and
different ideologies will give it
different meaning and
importance -- maybe even differ-
ent perception of the facts.

Decision-making in a democracy is
made by several groups and is
subject to varying influences.

8. Policy-making in the Soviet Union differs from political decision-making in the U.S. even though some of the same factors affect and limit decision-making in both political systems.

In a totalitarian system there is
separation of powers between
those who make and those who carry
out policy.

Decision is in part a product
of internalized values, the
circumstances, and the experiences
of the persons making the decisions.

A decision-maker reacts to pres-
sures from other decision-makers
and public opinion; however, the
extent to which these factors influence
decision-making differs in democra-

fill in) as suggested in the Mehlinger booklet on totalitarianism. Discuss the implications of ideology for actions. How does Marxian ideology affect Soviet actions?

84. Have a pupil tell the class about what the Harvard Study found about Marxian reasoning even when refugees claimed to have given up Marxian ideology. He might also point out some of the conclusions which social scientists have reached about the implications of ideology for Soviet leaders even when they may not be such true believers as some of the earlier leaders.

Bauer et. al.
System Works,
194-196, 199;
Brzenski, Sov
388-393.

85. Review what pupils have learned in earlier grades (particularly in the Center's eighth grade course) about factors affecting and limiting political decision-making in the U.S. Now tell the class that they will be reading about decision-making in the Soviet Union. They are to try to decide whether or not the same factors affect and limit decision-making. Among other things, for example, they are to decide whether policy-making is limited by permissibility in a totalitarian country. They are also to compare the degree of centralization of decision-making and the carrying out of policies.

"Selected Rea
viet Society.

Now have pupils read the Carnegie Institute Project Social Studies readings on policy-making in the Soviet Union. Afterwards, have the class compare political decision-making in the U.S. and in the Soviet Union.

as suggested in the Mehlinger booklet on total-
n. Discuss the implications of ideology for
How does Marxian ideology affect Soviet actions?

Will tell the class about what the Harvard Study
about Marxian reasoning even when refugees claimed
given up Marxian Ideology. He might also point
of the conclusions which social scientists have
about the implications of ideology for Soviet
even when they may not be such true believers as
the earlier leaders.

What pupils have learned in earlier grades (par-
in the Center's eighth grade course) about
affecting and limiting political decision-making
U.S. Now tell the class that they will be read-
decision-making in the Soviet Union. They are
to decide whether or not the same factors affect
decision-making. Among other things, for ex-
they are to decide whether policy-making is limit-
missability in a totalitarian country. They are
to compare the degree of centralization of decision-
making and the carrying out of policies.

What pupils read the Carnegie Institute Project Social
Readings on policy-making in the Soviet Union.
What, have the class compare political decision-mak-
ing in the U.S. and in the Soviet Union.

Bauer et. al., How the Soviet
System Works, ch. 3 and pp.
194-196, 199;
Brzenski, Soviet Bloc, pp.
388-393.

"Selected Readings on So-
viet Society."

- tic and totalitarian societies.
- G. The institutions of government constitute the arenas or the structure in which the authoritative decisions of the political process are made; actual institutions may not conform with those in constitutional documents.
 - G. Political decision-making is limited by many factors; permissibility, available resources, available time, available information, and previous commitments.
 - D. People with different ideologies may perceive the same scene and their ideologies will give it sharply different meaning and significance -- maybe even different perceptions of the facts.
 - A. IS SCEPTICAL OF CONVENTIONAL TRUTHS AND DEMANDS THAT WIDELY-HELD AND POPULAR NOTIONS BE JUDGED IN ACCORDANCE WITH STANDARDS OF EMPIRICAL VALIDATION.
 - S. Generalizes from data.
 - G. Freedom is culturally determined; the individual has to be taught what the options are, how one goes about exercising them, why he should exercise them, etc.

86. Have two pupils role-play a discussion between a Soviet citizen and an American on which country is more democratic.

87. Read aloud a quotation from someone predicting revolution in the U.S.S.R. because of popular dissatisfactions. Then have a pupil report on the findings of the Harvard Center about the degree of political alienation under Stalin. What did the Center find out about sources of support for the regime, about loyalty to the Soviet Union, and about sources of dissatisfaction?

Discuss: Given these attitudes of refugees, what do you think were the chances of a revolution against the Soviet leaders even under Stalin? Given changes which have taken place in Russia since Stalin's death do you think the sources of dissatisfaction have been increased or de-

Inkeles and C
Society, pp.
of the detail
are found in
Bauer, Soviet
10-12, 14 or
How the Sov.
Chs. 12, 13,

o pupils role-play a discussion between a Soviet and an American on which country is more demo-

oud a quotation from someone predicting revolution in the U.S.S.R. because of popular dissatisfaction. Then have a pupil report on the findings of the Center about the degree of political alienation in the U.S.S.R. What did the Center find out about sources of support for the regime, about loyalty to the Soviet Union and about sources of dissatisfaction?

: Given these attitudes of refugees, what do you think are the chances of a revolution against the Soviet leaders even under Stalin? Given changes which have taken place in Russia since Stalin's death do you think sources of dissatisfaction have been increased or de-

Inkeles and Geiger, Sov. Society, pp. 228-238. More of the details of the study are found in Inkeles and Bauer, Soviet Citizen, chs. 10-12, 14 or Bauer, et. al., How the Sov. System Works, Chs. 12, 13, 16.

A. HAS A REASONED LOYALTY TO THE U.S.

G. Although culture is always changing, certain parts or elements persist over long periods of time.

G. Even when a major reorganization of a society takes place (such as a revolution), not all of a culture is completely modified.

creased? Do you think the evidence available should lead us to any prediction of a revolution within Russia in the foreseeable future?

88. Hold a summarizing discussion on the Soviet political system. Ask: How does the Soviet system differ from ours? (Be sure that pupils analyze differences in who holds power, in degree of control by the government of people's lives, attitudes toward individuals, role of political parties, civil liberties, etc.)

Say: Now that you have studied further data about the Soviet political system, let's go back to a question we raised earlier. Why do you think the Soviet leaders spend time, effort, and money on setting up democratic forms such as a constitution, civil liberties, elections, a legislative system of soviets, etc.? (After pupils have discussed this question, quote Ulam's interpretation of some of the reasons which go beyond sheer propaganda purposes.)

Beer and Ulam
Government, p

89. Quote Salisbury on the possible effects of scientific training upon political affairs in the U.S.S.R.

Salisbury, The
pp. 29, 35.

90. Have pupils write a paper in which they compare the Soviet government with that under the Tsars. They should compare the status of civil liberties, the degree of autocracy, and who holds the power.

Do you think the evidence available should
any prediction of a revolution within Rus-
forseeable future?

marizing discussion on the Soviet political
ask: How does the Soviet system differ from
sure that pupils analyze differences in who
er, in degree of control by the government of
ives, attitudes toward individuals, role of
parties, civil liberties, etc.)

that you have studied further data about the
itical system, let's go back to a question we
lier. Why do you think the Soviet leaders
, effort, and money on setting up democratic
as a constitution, civil liberties, elections,
ive system of soviets, etc.? (After pupils
ssed this question, quote Ulam's interpreta-
me of the reasons which go beyond sheer propa-
oses.)

Beer and Ulam, Patterns of
Government, pp. 51, 656ff.

sbury on the possible effects of scientific
pon political affairs in the U.S.S.R.

Salisbury, The Soviet Union,
pp. 29, 35.

s write a paper in which they compare the So-
nment with that under the Tsars. They should
e status of civil liberties, the degree of
and who holds the power.

S. Sets up hypotheses.

B. The Soviet government controls system.

S. Checks facts against own background of information.

G. Industrial capacity and energy sources are important bases for national power.

A. IS CURIOUS ABOUT SOCIAL DATA AND HUMAN BEHAVIOR AND WISHES TO READ AND STUDY FURTHER IN THE SOCIAL SCIENCES.

G. Economic systems are usually mixed, with both public and private ownership and with decisions made both by the government and by consumers.

G. In practice, in communist countries the means of production are almost all owned by the government.

1. The government owns almost all of production, although individuals own private property of certain types.

a. The government owns the factories and mines, although a few people own property in handicraft work and own products. No one can

potheses.

B. The Soviet government controls the economic system.

es against own background
tion.

capacity and energy
e important bases for
power.

ABOUT SOCIAL DATA AND
VIOR AND WISHES TO READ
FURTHER IN THE SOCIAL

systems are usually mixed,
public and private owner-
with decisions made both
ernment and by consumers.

e, in communist countries
of production are almost
by the government.

1. The government owns almost all the means of production, although individuals can own private property of certain kinds.

a. The government owns the factories and mines, although a few people still engage in handicraft work and sell their own products. No one can employ another

1. Ask: Given what you have learned about the Soviet government, what would you expect to find true about its role in the Soviet economic system? Have pupils set up hypotheses with a series of if-then statements bearing upon ownership of resources of production; who makes decisions about what should be produced, how much should be produced, how it shall be produced, who will get what; what controls labor unions, etc. After a brief discussion, tell pupils they can check their guesses as they study the next part of the unit.

Some pupils will already know something about the economic system or will at least think they do. These ideas should be listed on the board for checking during the next few days.

2. Read aloud excerpts from one of Khrushchev's speeches in which he announced that the U.S.S.R. would overtake and far surpass the U.S. in output within a few years.

"Teacher's Sup
Unit on U.S.S.

Discuss: On the basis of what you know already, do you think this prospect likely? Why or why not? Why would you question his prediction? If he were right, do you think it would be any cause for concern? Why or why not?

Tell pupils that they will find out more about this economic race as they study the next part of the unit.

3. Have all pupils read one of a number of brief accounts of how property is owned, the way in which the Soviet economic system was controlled under Stalin, and the way in which the planning was done and enforced under Stalin. They should also read very brief descriptions of the changes made by Khrushchev.

Lengyel, Sov.
57 and Lovenst
ism, Communism
pp. 78-80, 88-
planning.
Ebenstein, Com

92

Even what you have learned about the Soviet government, what would you expect to find true about its role in the Soviet economic system? Have pupils set up hypotheses with a series of if-then statements bearing upon the distribution of resources of production; who makes decisions about what should be produced, how much should be produced, how it shall be produced, who will get what; what about labor unions, etc. After a brief discussion, pupils they can check their guesses as they study the next part of the unit.

Pupils will already know something about the economic system or will at least think they do. These hypotheses should be listed on the board for checking during the next few days.

Read excerpts from one of Khrushchev's speeches in which he announced that the U.S.S.R. would overtake and surpass the U.S. in output within a few years.

"Teacher's Supplement to Unit on U.S.S.R."

On the basis of what you know already, do you think this prospect likely? Why or why not? Why would you question his prediction? If he were right, do you think there would be any cause for concern? Why or why not?

Pupils that they will find out more about this economic system as they study the next part of the unit.

Have pupils read one of a number of brief accounts of how property is owned, the way in which the Soviet economic system was controlled under Stalin, and the way in which the planning was done and enforced under Stalin. They should also read very brief descriptions of the changes made by Khrushchev.

Lengyel, Sov. Union, pp. 56-57 and Lovenstein, Capitalism, Communism, Socialism, pp. 78-80, 88-95 discuss economic planning. Ebenstein, Communism in

G. In command economies most of the basic economic decisions are made by the government.

S. Sets up hypotheses.

and sell the products produces, although he one to provide him with vices.

b. The government owns the though it permits collect farms to assign certain farmers for their own ers can sell the products the open market after specified amounts to the

c. People can own personal various kinds, including if they can afford to ever, most homes are not ly. People can also private property to other inheritance taxes as common in the U.S.

A. RESPECTS EVIDENCE EVEN WHEN IT CONTRADICTS PREJUDICES AND PRECONCEPTIONS.

d. People can own savings banks.

mand economies most of the economic decisions are made by the government.

up hypotheses.

and sell the products the employee produces, although he can employ someone to provide him with personal services.

- b. The government owns the farm land, although it permits collectives and state farms to assign certain small lots to farmers for their own use. These farmers can sell the produce left over on the open market after selling certain specified amounts to the government.
- c. People can own personal property of various kinds, including their own homes if they can afford to build them. However, most homes are not owned privately. People can also pass on their private property to others with very small inheritance taxes as compared to those in the U.S.

ITS EVIDENCE EVEN WHEN IT CONTACTS PREJUDICES AND PRECONCEP-

- d. People can own savings accounts in banks.

Discuss: What is the difference between the kinds of property which people in the U.S. and the U.S.S.R. can own? What does the fact that people can own some private property indicate about the kinds of economic decisions consumers can make? (Have pupils set up hypotheses here to test later.)

Theory and P discusses own ferences betv and communis pamphlet (Sov cusses both 26, 28) and p 33). Mehling in Theory and reading by a ing (pp. 47-5 World of Com ownership (pp ing (pp. 78-8 Soviet Union. both topics v Chapter 4 in should prove difficult tre found in many Turner and Mc pp. 518-519. omy, p. 27 (d Loucks, Compa pp. 544-548. collectives d Swearingen, W Editors of Sc Services, Sov 91; and Mand amined, pp. tives and sta

4. Have a pupil report on the use of savings banks and lotteries in savings banks.

Norton, Only 127-129; Stavrianos, R World Hist.,

What is the difference between the kinds of which people in the U.S. and the U.S.S.R. can do? Does the fact that people can own some property indicate about the kinds of economic decisions consumers can make? (Have pupils set up hypothesis to test later.)

Theory and Practice, p. 56 discusses ownership and differences between socialism and communism. The Schwartz pamphlet (Sov. Union) discusses both ownership (pp. 25-26, 28) and planning (pp. 29-33). Mehlinger's Communism in Theory and Practice has a reading by a Russian on planning (pp. 47-52). Swearingen, World of Communism, discusses ownership (pp. 83-86) and planning (pp. 78-80). Petrovich, Soviet Union, pp. 70-71, treats both topics very briefly. Chapter 4 in Thayer, Russia, should prove useful. More difficult treatment can be found in many books, such as Turner and McClosky, Sov. Dict., pp. 518-519; Nove, Sov. Economy, p. 27 (on ownership); Loucks, Comparative Ec. Systems, pp. 544-548. Easy accounts of collectives can be found in Swearingen, World of Communism; Editors of Scholastic Book Services, Sov. Union, pp. 88-91; and Mandel, Russia Re-examined, pp. 118-121 (collectives and state farms).

Norton, Only in Russia pp. 127-129;
Stavrianos, Readings in World Hist., pp. 374-75.

oil report on the use of savings banks and in savings banks.

- G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.
 - S. Applies previously-learned concepts and generalizations to new data.
 - G. Every economic system faces scarcity or a lack of enough productive resources to satisfy all human wants.
 - G. If productive resources are fully employed, investment in capital goods for future production requires some sacrifice in current consumption.
 - S. Sets up hypotheses.
-
- G. In practice, in communist countries, the means of production are almost all owned by the government.
 - G. In command economies most of the basic economic decisions are made by the government.
 - G. The power to allocate resources is important to the power to control what and how much will be produced.
-
- 2. The government (under the top leaders of the Communist controlled production the central planning and the techniques for enforcing the
 - a. The top leaders in the country set up the goals for the economy. They have decided in the country that the emphasis should be on the production of consumers' goods and not the production of producers' goods, and that the emphasis should be on the production of farm products and not against farm products. The rate of investment in the economy is the goal of economic growth. The political leaders for the country have decided that the economic system should be controlled by the political leaders for the country.
 - b. Until 1964 the government decided what should be produced and how much. Each item should be produced and the materials should be allocated. The labor and managers, and the goods to be sold to consumers.
 - 1) The power to control the economy is important to the power to control what should be produced. When shortages show up, the government is carrying out of the country.

itarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual and include almost all aspects of

es previously-learned concepts and generalizations to new data.

economic system faces scarcity - a lack of enough productive resources to satisfy all human wants.

productive resources are fully employed, investment in capital goods for future production requires some sacrifice in current consumption.

up hypotheses.

practice, in communist countries, the means of production are almost entirely owned by the government.

command economies most of the economic decisions are made by the government.

power to allocate resources is important to the power to control what and how much will be produced.

2. The government (under the control of the top leaders of the Communist Party) has controlled production through a system of central planning and through various techniques for enforcing these plans.

a. The top leaders in the government set up the goals for the economic system. They have decided in general terms what the emphasis should be on the production of consumers' goods, as against producers' goods, industrial goods as against farm products, military goods as against non-military goods, and the rate of investment needed in terms of the goal of economic growth. This means that the economic system can be used by political leaders for political ends.

b. Until 1964 the government determined what should be produced, how much of each item should be produced, how materials should be allocated, wages of labor and managers, and prices for goods to be sold to consumers.

1) The power to control material allocations is important to the power to control what shall be produced. When shortages showed up during the carrying out of long-term plans, the

5. Discuss: What did you learn from your reading about how the communist leaders control the plans? Is this system of planning democratic? Why or why not? What kinds of overall decisions do the communist leaders make? Why do leaders have to make choices between producers' and consumers' goods and between military and non-military production? How does this control over production jibe with what you guessed about the role of the government in a totalitarian system?

Also ask: What problems do you think the Soviet government might encounter in trying to develop plans for all of the country's economic output?

6. Give pupils a summary of the Seven Year Plan (or some other plan) to illustrate the kinds of goals set up in these plans. Use both written descriptions and tables.
7. Tell pupils that they will find out more about allocation of materials to plants later when they study the way in which managers of plants operate. Meanwhile, just tell them that each manager or collective farm chairman is given quotas of the materials and tools and machines which he can get during each year of the plan.

For such a summary of the seven year plan, see Sov. Crucible.

Discuss: How can these materials quotas help ensure the carrying out of the overall production quotas? Suppose that the leaders find that production of many products, particularly some they consider most essential, is falling behind. How can they use the allocation of materials to

What did you learn from your reading about how communist leaders control the plans? Is this system being democratic? Why or why not? What kinds of decisions do the communist leaders make? Why do they have to make choices between producers' and consumers' goods and between military and non-military production? How does this control over production jibe with what you have guessed about the role of the government in a capitalist system?

What problems do you think the Soviet government might encounter in trying to develop plans for all of the country's economic output?

Write a summary of the Seven Year Plan (or some part of it) to illustrate the kinds of goals set up in the plan. Use both written descriptions and tables.

For such a summary of the seven year plan, see Hendel, Sov. Crucible, pp. 524-526.

Write a list of materials that they will find out more about allocation of materials to plants later when they study the way in which managers of plants operate. Meanwhile, just tell each manager or collective farm chairman his quotas of the materials and tools and machines which he will get during each year of the plan.

How can these materials quotas help ensure the fulfillment of the overall production quotas? Suppose the leaders find that production of many products, particularly some they consider most essential, is falling short. How can they use the allocation of materials to

- C. Sets up hypotheses.
- G. The allocation of resources in a command economy is determined basically by the central planners, not by free consumer demands.

leaders decided on fulfillment of the materials to make parts of the plan even though other filled.

- S. Sets up hypotheses.
- S. Deduces possible consequences from hypotheses (if-then statements) to guide collection of data.

- 2) The setting of wages used to attract workers into industries which are essential or into industries and places and living conditions

- S. Draws inferences from tables.
- S. Checks hypotheses against data.

- S. Draws inferences from tables.
- G. Indirect taxes take a larger proportion of the income of those in lower income levels than of those in upper income levels if both groups buy the goods on which the taxes are placed.

- 3) The government sets prices on consumer goods so as to reduce the demand when workers get goods without an equal income. It also adds a tax (which is added to the price when consumer

hypotheses.

allocation of resources in a
economy is determined bas-
y the central planners,
free consumer demands.

hypotheses.

possible consequences from
es (if-then statements) to
collection of data.

ferences from tables.

hypotheses against data.

ferences from tables.

taxes take a larger pro-
of the income of those in
come levels than of those
income levels if both
uy the goods on which the
e d.

leaders decided on priorities in
fulfillment of the plan and allocated
materials to make sure that these
parts of the plan could be completed
even though other parts were not ful-
filled.

- 2) The setting of wage rates has been
used to attract workers into certain
industries which are considered most
essential or into unattractive in-
dustries and places where working
and living conditions are poor.

- 3) The government sets prices on con-
sumer goods so as to prevent infla-
tion when workers get higher wages
without an equal increase in consum-
er goods. It also uses the turnover
tax (which is added to the wholesale
price when consumer prices are set)

speed production in these essential industries at the expense of the others? Tell pupils they will check their hypotheses later.

8. Point out that until 1964 all wages were set by the government and still are in many cases. Discuss: Suppose you were the government planners and wanted to attract more labor to unpleasant spots such as Siberia where the government is building an important new plant. How could you adjust wages to help get the needed workers? Suppose you find that certain key plants in large cities are finding it hard to get workers because of some of the difficulties on the job. How could you adjust wages to help get more workers for these plants?

Have pupils prepare if-then statements which might be used to check hypotheses about how the Soviet government might use wages in those ways.

9. Prepare a table showing wage rates in several different industries. (At this point don't differentiate between piece workers and other workers.) Show table to students and ask: Does this data bear out or contradict your hypotheses? "Selected Readings from the Soviet Society" (Campbell, Sov. p. 136.)

Now read statement from Campbell on use of wages to attract workers to certain areas. Does this statement support or contradict hypotheses which pupils developed?

10. Read aloud Lenin's comments on the abuses of indirect taxes. Then have pupils examine tables showing kinds of taxes in the Soviet Union and changing turnover tax rates. Make sure that they understand how the turnover tax works. Also tell the class that Khrushchev announced the end of the income tax in 1959. Then ask: Did Soviet taxation policies during these years seem to follow Lenin's ideas? For quotation see "Teacher's Unit on Readings on Sov

duction in these essential industries at the expense of the others? Tell pupils they will check their answers later.

that until 1964 all wages were set by the government and still are in many cases. Discuss: Suppose the government planners wanted to attract workers to unpleasant spots such as Siberia where the government is building an important new plant. How could it adjust wages to help get the needed workers? Suppose that certain key plants in large cities are finding it difficult to get workers because of some of the difficulties of the job. How could you adjust wages to help get workers for these plants?

Students prepare if-then statements which might be used to test hypotheses about how the Soviet government might adjust wages in these ways.

Prepare a table showing wage rates in several different areas. (At this point don't differentiate between factory workers and other workers.) Show table to students. Does this data bear out or contradict your hypotheses?

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society" (for tables). Campbell, Sov. Econ. Power, p. 136.

Read statement from Campbell on use of wages to attract workers to certain areas. Does this statement support or contradict hypotheses which pupils developed?

Read Lenin's comments on the abuses of indirect taxation. Then have pupils examine tables showing kinds of taxes in the Soviet Union and changing turnover tax rates. Make sure that they understand how the turnover tax works. Then ask the class that Khrushchev announced the end of the turnover tax in 1959. Then ask: Did Soviet taxation during these years seem to follow Lenin's ideas

For quotation from Lenin, see "Teacher's Supplement to the Unit on the U.S.S.R." For tables, see "Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

to pay for investment.

- G. If purchasing power increases without some corresponding increase of available materials, there is an upward pressure on prices.
- G. The allocation of resources in command economies is determined basically by the central planners, not by free consumer demand.
- G. By its taxation policies, governments influence who shall get what proportion of certain kinds of output of the economy.

or violate them?

Perhaps have some pupil prepare a similar table to show the amount raised by different federal taxes during several of these same years. After pupils have examined it, they should discuss: Which country came closer to following Lenin's advice? Which country taxes its citizens more heavily?

Now tell the class that Soviet leaders have usually denied that the turnover tax is really a tax. They have called it a "profit of the socialist economy" or spoken of the "net income" of the state from its economic enterprises. They go on to insist that most of the state's revenues come from sources other than taxation. Have the class discuss this claim.

11. Have a good student report on the purposes of the turnover tax. Be sure that pupils understand the way in which the tax is used to boost prices to prevent inflation, to restrict consumption of certain goods and push consumption of other goods, and to pay for investment. Discuss: How can governments set tax rates to affect which people get certain kinds of goods? (Have pupils compare rates in kind as against luxury goods.)

Brumberg, e
Khrushchev
(especially)

12. Now summarize on the board the factors considered in setting prices and how these affect consumers and production.

Loucks, C
ic System
534-37.

olate them?

pps have some pupil prepare a similar table to show amount raised by different federal taxes during sev- of these same years. After pupils have examined it, should discuss: Which country came closer to follow- Lenin's advice? Which country taxes its citizens heavily?

tell the class that Soviet leaders have usually de- that the turnover tax is really a tax. They have ed it a "profit of the socialist economy" or spoken he "net income" of the state from its economic en- rises. They go on to insist that most of the state's enues come from sources other than taxation. Have the s discuss this claim.

e a good student report on the purposes of the turn- r tax. Be sure that pupils understand the way in ch the tax is used to boost prices to prevent infla- n, to restrict consumption of certain goods and push sumption of other goods, and to pay for investment. cuss: How can governments set tax rates to affect ch people get certain kinds of goods? (Have pupils pare rates in kind as against luxury goods.)

Brumberg, ed., Russia Under Khrushchev, pp. 177-188 (especially pp. 179-180).

y summarize on the board the factors considered in sett- g prices and how these affect consumers and production.

Loucks, Comparative Econom- ic Systems, pp. 528-30, 534-37.

G. By its taxation policies, governments influence who shall get what proportion of certain kinds of output of the economy.

4) By setting wages and income tax rates, the government determines the kinds of goods and services of the population that are turned out by the production system.

G. The fundamental difference between economic systems is in how and by whom the basic economic decisions over allocation of resources are made rather than in who owns the resources.

S. Sets up hypotheses.

G. The allocation of resources in command economies is determined basically by the central planners, not by free consumer demand.

c. Specific planning by State Planning Commissions consulted plants and about the details for. This planning is a since a plan to increase one type of commodity to increase the production of commodities needed changes in goals for

its taxation policies, govern-
s influence who shall get what
ortion of certain kinds of out-
of the economy.

- 4) By setting wages and salaries and
income tax rates, by deciding what
kinds of goods will be produced,
and by setting prices, the govern-
ment determines how different parts
of the population will share in the
goods turned out by the economic
system.

fundamental difference between
omic systems is in how and by
the basic economic decisions
allocation of resources are
rather than in who owns the
urces.

up hypotheses.

allocation of resources in com-
economies is determined basical-
the central planners, not by
consumer demand.

- c. Specific planning has been done by a
State Planning Commission. It has con-
sulted plants and farm organizations a-
bout the details for each.
This planning is a complicated process,
since a plan to increase production in
one type of commodity requires a plan
to increase the production of other
commodities needed in its production;
changes in goals for these other com-

13. Now have pupils examine the table on former income tax rates for different groups. They should compare it with a table showing income tax rates in this country. Discuss: What is the major difference between the way in which the income taxes are levied?

"Selected Re
viet Society

14. Discuss: How has the Soviet government determined who will get what part of the output of the Soviet economy? How is this kind of division determined in the U.S.? How do the two systems differ in the ways in which the basic economic questions facing any economic system are settled? (What shall be produced? How much? How shall it be produced? Who will get what? How fast should the economy grow?)

Have pupils set up hypotheses about possible effects of these two types of systems on such things as economic growth, efficient use of capital and planning of replacement, production of goods desired by consumers, wage differentials, etc. They should test these hypotheses against data as they study aspects of the economic system.

15. Project the input-output table in Boddy's article in Holt and Turner. Now have pupils try to figure out changes which would have to be made if the Central Planning Agency wished to increase metal production by ten per cent.

Holt and Turner
Union, pp. 7
Campbell, Sov
pp. 88-89, 9

After pupils have struggled with this problem for a while, show them a slightly more elaborate input-output table as shown in Campbell. Have them discuss the difficulties in making adjustments in all items when they wish to increase

ve pupils examine the table on former income tax for different groups. They should compare it with the showing income tax rates in this country. Discuss: What is the major difference between the way in which the income taxes are levied?

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

Q: How has the Soviet government determined what part of the output of the Soviet economy is devoted to this kind of division determined in the U.S.? How do the two systems differ in the ways in which the economic questions facing any economic system are answered? (What shall be produced? How much? How shall it be produced? Who will get what? How fast should the economy grow?)

Pupils set up hypotheses about possible effects of two types of systems on such things as economic growth, efficient use of capital and planning of replacement of goods desired by consumers, wage differentials, etc. They should test these hypotheses with data as they study aspects of the economic sys-

the input-output table in Boddy's article in Holt and Turner. Now have pupils try to figure out what adjustments which would have to be made if the Central Planning Agency wished to increase metal production by ten percent.

Holt and Turner, Sov. Union, pp. 77-79;
Campbell, Sov. Ec. Power, pp. 88-89, 98.

Pupils have struggled with this problem for a while, so present a slightly more elaborate input-output table as in Campbell. Have them discuss the difficulties in making adjustments in all items when they wish to increase

modities require changes in
of the inputs needed to pro

G. As economic systems become more mature and complex, centralized planning becomes more difficult, although modern computers facilitate the detailed planning needed.

1) The problem of setting of goods became more difficult of the greater maturity. The planners had to pay much wider variety of goods

2) The problem of making the estimates was eased somewhat by computers, although the Soviets not kept pace with the leading computers.

G. Both centralization and decentralization of economic planning have advantages and disadvantages in terms of the rational use of resources to achieve the major goals of planning for an entire economy.

d. The Soviets have faced problems of centralized control and regional control.

G. Even in a centrally planned economy, economic planners cannot make all of the decisions as to all of the details of what, how much, and how things shall be produced.

modities require changes in the production of the inputs needed to produce them.

economic systems become more and more complex, centralized planning becomes more difficult, although modern computers facilitate the detailed planning needed.

- 1) The problem of setting quotas for all goods became more difficult because of the greater maturity of the system. The planners had to pay attention to a much wider variety of goods.
- 2) The problem of making the needed estimates was eased somewhat by modern computers, although the Soviet Union has not kept pace with the U.S. in developing computers.

Centralization and decentralization of economic planning have advantages and disadvantages in terms of the rational use of resources to achieve the major goals of planning for an entire economy.

In a centrally planned economy, economic planners cannot make all of the decisions as to all of the details of what to produce, how much, and how things are produced.

- d. The Soviets have faced problems both with centralized control and with greater regional control.

the output of just one of them. Quote Boddy and Campbell about the number of adjustments which would have to be made.

Discuss: Would it be easier or more difficult to handle central planning as the economy grows and becomes more mature? Why? What might be one way in which the Soviets could try to reduce some of the problems?

Have pupils look at a table showing use of data processing equipment in the U.S.S.R. in 1962 and in the U.S. in 1963. Ask: Why do you think the compiler of this table used different years rather than the same year for both countries? (lack of comparable data gathered for same year). How should we interpret this data given the difference? Despite this difference, what light does this data throw on the degree to which Soviet planners and managers could use data processing equipment in 1962?

"Selected Re-
viet Society
Mosely, Sov.
Khrushchev,

Now quote Mosely on the push which is being made to use computers in planning.

16. Read aloud Nove's comment on the myth that everyone does exactly as he is told and that he is told all the details. Point out that this is the textbook account both in the U.S.S.R. and in many simplified accounts in the U.S. Discuss: Does the textbook account of capitalism always describe accurately what happens in the U.S.? Why or why not? Why do you think the Soviets can't plan all the details? What might happen to make the Soviet textbook account not hold true even in cases where details have been planned?

Nove, Sov. B

output of just one of them. Quote Boddy and Campbell about the number of adjustments which would have been made.

Q: Would it be easier or more difficult to handle central planning as the economy grows and becomes more complex? Why? What might be one way in which the Soviets might try to reduce some of the problems?

Pupils look at a table showing use of data processing equipment in the U.S.S.R. in 1962 and in the U.S. in 1961.

Ask: Why do you think the compiler of this table chose different years rather than the same year for both countries? (lack of comparable data gathered for same year)

How should we interpret this data given the difference? Despite this difference, what light does this throw on the degree to which Soviet planners and engineers could use data processing equipment in 1962?

Quote Mosely on the push which is being made to use computers in planning.

Read aloud Nove's comment on the myth that everyone does as he is told and that he is told all the details. Point out that this is the textbook account both in the U.S.S.R. and in many simplified accounts in the U.S. Dis-

Does the textbook account of capitalism always describe accurately what happens in the U.S.? Why or why not? Why do you think the Soviets can't plan all the details? What might happen to make the Soviet textbook account not hold true even in cases where details have been described?

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

Mosely, Sov. Union Since Khrushchev, pp. 30-31.

Nove, Sov. Economy, p. 18.

G. Misallocation of resources costs consumers what they could otherwise have had.

S. Draws inferences from tables.

G. Misallocation of resources costs consumers what they could otherwise have had.

G. Both centralization and decentralization of economic planning have advantages and disadvantages in terms of the rational use of resources to achieve the major goals of planning for an entire economy.

S. Draws inferences from tables.

G. If productive resources are fully employed, investment in capital goods for future production re-

3. The Soviet leaders have erred in heavy industry in fast economic growth. This was accomplished through force on Soviet people and therefore

location of resources costs
as what they could other-
wise had.

Inferences from tables.

location of resources costs
as what they could other-
wise had.

Centralization and decentral-
ization of economic planning have
advantages and disadvantages in
terms of the rational use of re-
sources to achieve the major goals
of planning for an entire economy.

Inferences from tables.

productive resources are fully
employed, investment in capital
for future production re-

3. The Soviet leaders have emphasized invest-
ment in heavy industry in order to achieve
fast economic growth. This goal has been
accomplished through forced savings by the
Soviet people and therefore low living

17. Tell the class about examples of errors in the placement of plants during the early years of planning. Discuss: Do you think such errors are ever made in the U.S.? Who takes the loss in the U.S. in such cases? Do you think that such errors are more likely to take place in the U.S. or in the U.S.S.R.? Why?
- Zavalini, *Hd Russia?*, pp. (Or see summ "Teachers Su on the U.S.S
18. Have pupils read quotations from Khrushchev attacking poor planning and attacks in the Soviet press on poor planning. Then have them study a table showing the amount of capital tied up in unfinished projects. Discuss: Was Khrushchev justified in his criticism about unfinished projects? Why do you think Khrushchev and others in the press made these criticisms? Why was Khrushchev concerned about the amount of capital tied up in unfinished projects? Does this ever happen in the U.S.? If so, who takes the loss? Who takes the loss in Russia when this happens?
- "Selected Re viet Society
19. Have a group of students assume the roles of Soviet leaders who are discussing the pros and cons of centralization of planning and controlling the economy (as under Stalin) against the kind of regionalization developed for a time under Khrushchev.
- Holt and Tur pp. 79-81, 8 Brumberg, Ru shchev, pp. Schwartz, Th Since Stalin Loucks, Comp pp. 486-490; Union Since 29-30.
20. Have pupils examine tables indicating the goals for consumer goods and producer's goods in a number of plans. Discuss: What do these plans show about decisions of Soviet leaders on the comparative emphasis to be placed upon consumers' and producers' goods? Why do you think
- See scatterer lini under e Zavalini giv in the body than in tabl

class about examples of errors in the placement of plants during the early years of planning. Discuss: Do you think such errors are ever made in the U.S.? Who takes the loss in the U.S. in such cases? Do you think that such errors are more likely to take place in the U.S. or in the U.S.S.R.? Why?

Students read quotations from Khrushchev attacking central planning and attacks in the Soviet press on poor planning. Then have them study a table showing the amount of capital tied up in unfinished projects. Discuss: Was Khrushchev justified in his criticism about unfinished projects? Why do you think Khrushchev and the press made these criticisms? Why was Khrushchev concerned about the amount of capital tied up in unfinished projects? Does this ever happen in the U.S.? If so, who takes the loss? Who takes the loss in Russia when this happens?

A group of students assume the roles of Soviet planners who are discussing the pros and cons of central planning and controlling the economy (as under Khrushchev) against the kind of regionalization developed for the U.S. under Khrushchev.

Students examine tables indicating the goals for consumer goods and producer's goods in a number of plans. Discuss: What do these plans show about decisions of Soviet planners on the comparative emphasis to be placed upon consumers' and producers' goods? Why do you think

Zavalini, How Strong Is Russia?, pp. 17, 169-70. (Or see summary of ideas in "Teachers Supplement to Unit on the U.S.S.R.")

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

Holt and Turner, Sov. Union, pp. 79-81, 83-85;
Brumberg, Russia Under Khrushchev, pp. 109-204;
Schwartz, The Soviet Economy Since Stalin, pp. 87-93;
Loucks, Comp. Ec. Systems, pp. 486-490; Moscow, Sov. Union Since Khrushchev, pp. 29-30.

See scattered pages in Zavalini under each of plans. Zavalini gives many of goals in the body of book rather than in tables.

quires some sacrifice in current consumption.

- G. Capital formation through saving is a major means of increasing an economy's total output over time because it increases productive capacity.

S. Draws inferences from tables.

S. Uses statistical devices for analyzing data.

levels among Soviet farm dwellers.

- a. The plans have set much for heavy industry that aimed at producing consumer goods. Resources have been allocated to overachieve many of the industry and underachieve goals for consumers' goods.

some sacrifice in current
production.

levels among Soviet farmers and city
dwellers.

formation through saving
major means of increasing an
y's total output over time
it increases productive
ty.

- a. The plans have set much higher goals
for heavy industry than for industry
aimed at producing consumers' goods.
Resources have been allocated so as to
overachieve many of the goals for heavy
industry and underachieve many of the
goals for consumers' goods.

inferences from tables.

statistical devices for ana-
data.

leaders decided to put such emphasis upon heavy industry? If the consumers had any say in the matter, do you think they would have made the same decision? Why or why not?

"Selected Read
viet Society."

21. Now have pupils examine a series of tables on production of consumer goods during Stalin's day. Discuss: Did production of consumer goods come up to planned production? How did success in meeting plans for consumer goods compare with success in meeting plans for producers' goods? Can you think of any reasons to account for this difference? What do these tables indicate about the levels of living of Soviet consumers during the period for which the tables give figures? What happened to levels of living from 1913 to 1937 (as the end of the third five year plan)?

"Selected Read
viet Society."

Now quote Khrushchev on need for greater production of consumer goods and have pupils examine tables on the Seven Year Plan for increases in consumer goods as well as tables showing actual production and planned production of certain kinds of consumer goods under Khrushchev, tables on comparative industrial and farm production, on growth rates in heavy and consumer industry. (Before pupils study tables using index numbers, review the meaning and use of index numbers.) Discuss: Did the Soviet leaders change the relative emphasis upon consumer goods after Stalin's death?

"Teacher's Sup
Unit on the U
"Selected Read
viet Society."

decided to put such emphasis upon heavy industry - the consumers had any say in the matter, do you think they would have made the same decision? Why or why not?

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

pupils examine a series of tables on production of consumer goods during Stalin's day. Discuss: Did production of consumer goods come up to planned production? How did success in meeting plans for consumer goods compare with success in meeting plans for production of heavy goods? Can you think of any reasons to account for the difference? What do these tables indicate about the standard of living of Soviet consumers during the period in which the tables give figures? What happened to the standard of living from 1913 to 1937 (as the end of the five year plan)?

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

Discuss Khrushchev's need for greater production of consumer goods and have pupils examine tables on the Five Year Plan for increases in consumer goods as well as showing actual production and planned production of certain kinds of consumer goods under Khrushchev, in comparative industrial and farm production, on production of heavy and consumer industry. (Before pupils begin using index numbers, review the meaning and use of index numbers.) Discuss: Did the Soviet leaders place the relative emphasis upon consumer goods after Khrushchev's death?

"Teacher's Supplement to Unit on the U.S.S.R."
"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

- G. If productive resources are fully employed, investment in capital goods for future production requires some sacrifice in current consumption.
- S. Draws inferences from tables.
- G. If productive resources are fully employed, investment in capital goods for future production requires some sacrifice in current consumption.
- G. Industrial capacity and energy sources are important bases for national power.
- G. Ideologies are important for the structure they give to the political and economic systems, the answers which they give to ambiguous situations, and the cues for responses they suggest.
- G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.
- b. Much of the investment been financed at the expense of farmers who were forced off their farms.

ductive resources are fully
ed, investment in capital
for future production requires
acrifice in current consump-

inferences from tables.

ductive resources are fully
ed, investment in capital
for future production requires
acrifice in current consump-

rial capacity and energy
s are important bases for
al power.

gies are important for the
ure they give to the polit-
nd economic systems, the
s which they give to ambigu-
tuations, and the cues for
ses they suggest.

tarianisms extend the scope
itics far beyond the usual
clude almost all aspects of

- b. Much of the investment in industry has
been financed at the expense of the
farmers who were forced into collective
farms.

22. Have pupils examine a table on Soviet investment by type from 1955 to 1962. Ask: What happened to investment in housing? In other consumer goods production? in production of goods production? What do these figures show about the emphasis of Soviet leaders after Stalin's death upon consumption goods?

Schwartz, S.
Since Stalin

23. Have a pupil prepare a graph which compares the proportion of heavy industrial production to total industrial production under Stalin's last complete year in office (1952) and 1963. (The figures are 70% for 1952 and 75% for 1963)

Data taken from
Soviet Economic
p. 125.

Project the graph in class. Then ask: Does this graph support or contradict your conclusions based on other tables? Why do you think Khrushchev may have failed to increase consumer production as much as he promised to?

24. Have pupils read a selection from Stalin's speech in which he gave his reasons for the need to catch up with other countries in production. Discuss: Why did Stalin place this goal so high? Do you think present leaders have the same reasons? How did his ideology seem to affect his perceptions of the world.

"Selected Readings from
Soviet Society

25. Have pupils think back to their reading (activity #3). How are collective farms organized in theory? in practice? (If necessary, have pupils skim this reading once more.) How are collective farmers paid? Do you think

For example, how many days are allocated to each collective? see Nove, S.

pils examine a table on Soviet investment by type 55 to 1963. Ask: What happened to investment in ? In other consumer goods production? in production? What do these figures show about basis of Soviet leaders after Stalin's death upon tion goods?

Schwartz, Soviet Economy Since Stalin, p. 47.

pupil prepare a graph which compares the propor- heavy industrial production to total industrial ion under Stalin's last complete year in office and 1963. (The figures are 70% for 1952 and 75% 3)

Data taken from Schwartz, Soviet Economy Since Stalin, p. 125.

the graph in class. Then ask: Does this graph or contradict your conclusions based on other Why do you think Khrushchev may have failed to e consumer production as much as he promised to?

pils read a selection from Stalin's speech in e gave his reasons for the need to catch up with ountries in production. Discuss: Why did Stalin his goal so high? Do you think present leaders e same reasons? How did his ideology seem to af- s perceptions of the world.

"Selected Readings on So- viet Society."

pils think back to their reading (activity #3). e collective farms organized in theory? in prac- (If necessary, have pupils skim this reading once How are collective farmers paid? Do you think

For examples of how work days are allotted and how collective farmers are paid, see Nove, Sov. Economy, pp.

- G. Oligarchies maintain themselves with the forms of democracy....
 - G. In command economies most of the basic economic decisions are made by the government.
 - G. Centrally planned economies find it easier to divert resources to certain goals than do governments in economies based upon a market system.
 - G. People tend to work hardest at those jobs for which they receive the greatest incentives (monetary and non-monetary).
 - G. The contrast between democratic and non-democratic systems may be looked at as a conflict in basic underlying values.
- 1) Collective farms are managed by the members themselves, and the proportion among the members of amount of work done
 - a) The collective elect a chairman and manages the farm; the chairman is a Communist Party member.
 - b) Farmers work in different kinds of jobs. The year (or now at month) profits are shared among the number of people who has spent working on the collective's land. The profits are figured on the basis of amount of work. People are paid a number of actual work units, differing number of units. Until recently, they were paid in kind as well as in money.

archies maintain themselves
the forms of democracy....

mand economies most of the
economic decisions are made
e government.

ally planned economies find
sier to divert resources to
in goals than do governments
onomies based upon a market

e tend to work hardest at those
for which they receive the great-
incentives (monetary and non-mon-
).

ontrast between democratic and
mocratic systems may be looked
a conflict in basic underlying

1) Collective farms are supposedly man-
aged by the members of the collec-
tives, and the profits are divided
among the members in terms of the
amount of work done by each.

a) The collective farmers supposedly
elect a chairman who assigns jobs
and manages the farm. Actually,
the chairman is selected by the
Communist Party.

b) Farmers work in gangs at different
kinds of jobs. At the end of the
year (or now at the end of the
month) profits of the collective
are shared among members according
to the number of work days each
has spent working on the collec-
tive's land. However, work days
are figured on the basis of types
of work. People working the same
number of actual hours may earn
differing numbers of work days.
Until recently, farmers were usual-
ly paid in kind or products raised
as well as in money.

there is any rational basis for determining which kinds of work merit a longer number of work days? (If necessary, read descriptions of examples of how work days are allotted.) Tell pupils about limits on size of private plots. Why might farmers work such plots? Can you think of any problems which might arise on collectives when farmers have these plots?

121-123;
Bergson, Ec.
ing, pp. 180-

20. Have a pupil pretend that he was a Russian peasant (a Rip Van Winkle) who was a member of a Mir who fell asleep in 1890 and woke up on a collective farm in the 1950's or today. He should write about the similarities and changes that he sees in a modern-day Rip Van Winkle story.

Is any rational basis for determining which kinds of work days merit a longer number of work days? (If necessary, read descriptions of examples of how work days are determined.) Tell pupils about limits on size of private plots. Why might farmers work such plots? Can you think of problems which might arise on collectives when they have these plots?

121-123;
Bergson, Ec. of Sov. Planning, pp. 180-181.

A pupil pretend that he was a Russian peasant (a Rip Van Winkle) who was a member of a Mir who fell asleep in the 18th century and woke up on a collective farm in the 1950's or 1960's. He should write about the similarities and changes he sees in a modern-day Rip Van Winkle story.

G. The contrast between democratic and non-democratic political systems may be looked at as a conflict in basic underlying values.

... EVALUATES PROPOSALS AND ACTION ON THE BASIS OF THEIR EFFECTS UPON INDIVIDUALS AS HUMAN BEINGS.

G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life..

G. The unity and homogeneity of life which totalitarianism demands is contrary to the pluralism of liberal democracy.

G. Every economic system faces scarcity or a lack of enough productive resources to satisfy all human wants.

G. The contrast between democratic and non-democratic political systems may be looked at as a conflict in basic underlying values.

2) Stalin forced peasants to form collective farms against their will in order to achieve the goal set for rapid industrialization.

a) Many peasants opposed the formation of collective farms and killed their livestock. The government could not force them to do so. The government retaliated by taking grain and sending thousands of peasants to the gulags for their refusal to give up grain and livestock. Thus the collectivization was organized at great expense to the peasants.

b) Stalin hoped that the formation of collective farms would be easier to control and would meet quotas of grain production. He expected to supervise the peasants and provide the needed labor to cultivate the land. He was worried about the peasants' attitudes toward private property.

c) Stalin financed industrial expansion by forcing peasants on collective farms to sell their produce to the government at very low prices. The government sold the produce at high prices, thus gaining a profit which could be plowed into industrial development. (In the

contrast between democratic
democratic political sys-
be looked at as a con-
basic underlying values.

S PROPOSALS AND ACTION ON
S OF THEIR EFFECTS UPON IN-
S AS HUMAN BEINGS.

rianisms extend the scope
ics far beyond the usual to
almost all aspects of life.

y and homogeneity of life
talitarianism demands is
to the pluralism of lib-
ocracy.

onomic system faces scar-
a lack of enough produc-
ources to satisfy all hu-
s.

contrast between democratic
democratic political sys-
be looked at as a con-
basic underlying values.

2) Stalin forced peasants into collec-
tive farms against great opposition
in order to achieve the goals he had
set for rapid industrial expansion.

a) Many peasants opposed the collec-
tive farms and killed livestock
and destroyed grain so that the
government could not seize it.
The government retaliated by kill-
ing and sending to labor camps
thousands of peasants and by seiz-
ing grain and livestock saved by
the peasants for their own consump-
tion. Thus the collectives were
organized at great human cost among
the peasants.

b) Stalin hoped that the organization
of collective farms would make it
easier to control production, col-
lect quotas of grain and livestock,
supervise the peasants, and get
needed labor to cities. He also
worried about the peasants' atti-
tudes toward private property.

c) Stalin financed much of the indus-
trial expansion by forcing farmers
on collective farms to sell the
government set quotas of produce
at very low prices. The government
sold the produce at much higher
prices, thus gaining a profit which
could be plowed into industrial de-
velopment. (In the early years,

7. Have a pupil report on "Forced Collectivization under Stalin." He should describe peasant resistance, the treatment of those who resisted, and the effects of forced collectivization. (He might quote excerpts from the instructions on deportations in the Smolensk area as well as from the criticisms by the secret police of how the orders were carried out.) He should also discuss possible reasons for the forced collectivization.

Fainsod, Smole
viet Rule, ch.
excerpts from
portations as
cial reports o
peasant reacti
Descriptions o
ization and ef
found in Duran
chs. 16-17;
Gordon, Worker
After Lenin, c
for collectiv
discussed in M
omy, pp. 45-46
Ulam, eds., Pa
ernment, pp. 6

10. A pupil might give an oral report on "The Peasant's Burden in Soviet Society." He should make and show a graph to show how the Soviet government profited off farmers in what they paid for rye and wheat from collective farms and what they sold it for.

Or prepare a written summary of the ways in which the peasant was exploited. Have pupils read the summary and then discuss the following statement: "Stalin built

Nove, Sov. Ecc
49, 52-53, 57-
sod, Smolensk
Rule, ch. 13.
Bergson, Ec. c
ing, pp. 188-
ble quotas in
Data for the
found in Schw

give a written report on "Forced Collectivization under Stalin." He should describe peasant resistance, the actions of those who resisted, and the effects of collectivization. (He might quote excerpts from reports on deportations in the Smolensk area and from the criticisms by the secret police of orders were carried out.) He should also discuss the reasons for the forced collectivization.

Fainsod, Smolensk Under Soviet Rule, ch. 12 (contains excerpts from orders on deportations as well as official reports of actions and peasant reactions). Descriptions of collectivization and effects can be found in Duranty, U.S.S.R., chs. 16-17; Gordon, Workers Before and After Lenin, ch. 21. Reasons for collectivization are discussed in Nove, Sov. Economy, pp. 45-46 and Beer and Ulan, eds., Patterns of Government, pp. 631-632.

might give an oral report on "The Peasant's Burden in the Soviet Society." He should make and show a graph showing how the Soviet government profited off farmers. The graph should show how much they paid for rye and wheat from collective farms and how much they sold it for.

Write a written summary of the ways in which the peasants were exploited. Have pupils read the summary and discuss the following statement: "Stalin built

Nove, Sov. Economy, pp. 48-49, 52-53, 57-58, and Fainsod, Smolensk Under Soviet Rule, ch. 13.

Bergson, Ec. of Sov. Planning, pp. 188-189 (on flexible quotas in good times.) Data for the graph may be found in Schwartz, Soviet

3. Interprets graphs. (Draws inferences from graphs.)

much of the grain was to gain needed machinery and technicians.)

(1) The collectives were to meet compulsory quotas. They took a large part of their production. The government paid for these compulsory deliveries at very low prices, approximately their cost of production. The collectives could also sell their surplus to the government at higher prices or sell on the open market. They could sell the rest of their produce on an open market at much higher prices. The government aimed to induce the collectives to produce more goods by threatening to make it easier for them to get needed resources if they met quotas for compulsory deliveries. In the absence of weather conditions, unless they were able to produce good crops. The government took the risks, and the government was fairly sure to receive certain amounts of products even if the weather was not good.

(2) Until recently farmers had to meet certain compulsory deliveries of products from their plots.

graphs. (Draws infer-
graphs.)

much of the grain was sold abroad to gain needed materials, machinery and technicians.)

(1) The collectives were forced to meet compulsory quotas which took a large part of their total production. The government paid for these compulsory deliveries at very low rates or approximately their cost of production. The collectives could also sell more products to the government at slightly higher prices or supposedly could sell the rest of their produce on an open market at much higher prices. At times the government almost forced the collectives to sell them more goods by threats or by making it easier for them to get needed resources. The quotas for compulsory deliveries remained the same regardless of weather conditions, unless they were raised because of good crops. Thus the farmer took the risks, and the government was fairly sure of getting certain amounts of given products even if the weather was not good.

(2) Until recently farmers had to meet certain quotas or compulsory deliveries of farm products from their private plots.

-306-

heavy industry on the backs of the peasants."

Economy Since
17-18.

Tell pupils that they will find out more about what has happened to these quotas as they study changes made in collectives and state farms under Khrushchev and his successors.

-306-

justly on the backs of the peasants."

Economy Since Stalin, pp.
17-18.

is that they will find out more about what has
to these quotas as they study changes made in
ves and state farms under Khrushchev and his
s.

They had to make
liveries whether
the cows or chick
eggs) or not. If
not own the appro
stock or raise th
grain demanded, t
buy it at high pr
open market and s
government at the
prices paid by th
Whatever the far
they could sell a
prices to be obta
open market.

G. In command economies, most of the basic economic decisions are made by the government.

G. People tend to work hardest at those jobs for which they receive the greatest incentives (monetary and non-monetary).

S. Looks for points of agreement and disagreement among witnesses and authors.

S. Draws inferences from tables.

G. People tend to work hardest at those jobs for which they receive the great-

3) Farmers' incomes have been higher than incomes of those in industry.

4) Because farmers could earn more on their private plots than on the collective's land.

They had to make these deliveries whether they owned the cows or chickens (for eggs) or not. If they did not own the appropriate livestock or raise the kind of grain demanded, they had to buy it at high prices on the open market and sell it to the government at the very low set prices paid by the government. Whatever the farmers had left, they could sell at the higher prices to be obtained on the open market.

d economies, most of the economic decisions are made by the government.

and to work hardest at those jobs for which they receive the greatest incentives (monetary and non-monetary).

points of agreement and points of disagreement among witnesses and

inferences from tables.

and to work hardest at those jobs for which they receive the greatest incentives (monetary and non-monetary).

3) Farmers' incomes have been much lower than incomes of those who work in industry.

4) Because farmers could earn more on their private plots than by working the collective's land, many peasants

29. Have pupils read Khrushchev's description of wages on collectives during Stalin's control. Compare with the summary of earnings described by Dr. Lazar Volin. Discuss: How did these wages compare with those of workers in cities? Why was Khrushchev worried about low wages for collective farmers? "Selected Reading Soviet Society."
30. Perhaps have a mature student read and report on the imaginary account of a woman living on a collective farm in Bauer's Nine Soviet Portraits. Afterwards, discuss: Does this portrait agree with what you have already learned? Bauer, Nine Soviet Portraits, pp. 24-41.
31. Have pupils examine a table showing the way in which farm produce was sold in 1958 and the prices which farmers received from different kinds of sales. Have them "Selected Reading Soviet Society."

read Khrushchev's description of wages on during Stalin's control. Compare with the earnings described by Dr. Lazar Volin. Did these wages compare with those of workers? Why was Khrushchev worried about low wages for farmers?

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

Let a mature student read and report on the impact of a woman living on a collective farm in Nine Soviet Portraits. Afterwards, discuss: How do you agree with what you have already

Bauer, Nine Soviet Portraits,
pp. 24-41.

examine a table showing the way in which grain was sold in 1958 and the prices which farmers received from different kinds of sales. Have them

"Selected Readings on the Soviet Society."

est incentives (monetary and non-monetary.)

- C. In command economies, most of the basic economic decisions are made by the government.

ants began to spend little effort on collective work also worked out other ways around legal requirements. Subsequently the government decree requiring them to work many days during the year many days each season on their private land.

- G. People tend to work hardest at those jobs for which they receive the greatest incentives (monetary and non-monetary).

- 5) Despite their small plots produced a large share of milk, eggs, vegetables, and fruit on these plots; the Soviets are torn between wishing to expand the private sector of the economy and their need for collectivization.

- S. Generalizes from data.

- 6) Farmers on state farms were paid wages which they were sure

ves (monetary and non-

economies, most of the
mic decisions are made
riment:

ants began to spend little time and effort on collective work. They also worked out other ways of getting around legal requirements. Consequently the government issued a decree requiring them to work so many days during the year and so many days each season on the collective land.

to work hardest at
for which they receive
t incentives (monetary
etary).

5) Despite their small plots, farmers produced a large share of the cattle, milk, eggs, vegetables, and potatoes on these plots; the Soviet leaders are torn between wishing to reduce the private sector of the farm economy and their need for this production.

from data.

6) Farmers on state farms were paid in wages which they were sure to receive

figure out how much farmers got from their sale to the government and from their sales on the free market. Ask: If you had been a farmer at this time, how would this difference have affected your actions?

32. Have a pupil report on ways in which peasants got around some of the legal requirements. Then tell the class that in 1954 the Soviet leaders finally ordered collective farm managers to require each man on the collective to work 300 work days a year. Each woman in the collective was to work 200 work days a year. Ask: Why do you think this order was issued? Did it really mean only 300 or 200 days of work a year for each man or woman? Why or why not? (Review way in which work days were established)

Riha, Readings Hist., vol 3., Inkeles & Geigciety, pp. 360

33. Have pupils study a table comparing the amount of land sown in different kinds of farm enterprises. They should then examine tables and statements showing changes in the amount of farm produce of different kinds produced by farmers on their private plots. Discuss: What relationship is there between the amount of land held and the production of meat, milk, and eggs? the production of vegetables and potatoes? How can you explain this difference in the size of holding and the output of these products? Why does this difference create a problem for the Soviet government?

"Selected Read Soviet Society

34. Remind pupils that a small percentage of the land was held in state farms which paid workers wages. These farm-

How much farmers got from their sale to the collective and from their sales on the free market. Ask: If you had been a farmer at this time, how would this difference have affected your actions?

Ask pupils to report on ways in which peasants got around the legal requirements. Then tell the class that the Soviet leaders finally ordered collective farms to require each man on the collective to work 270 work days a year. Each woman in the collective to work 200 work days a year. Ask: Why do you think this law was issued? Did it really mean only 300 or 400 work days a year for each man or woman? Why or why not? (Review way in which work days were established)

Ask pupils to study a table comparing the amount of land on different kinds of farm enterprises. They should compare the tables and statements showing changes in the amount of farm produce of different kinds produced by the farms on their private plots. Discuss: What relationship is there between the amount of land held and the production of meat, milk, and eggs? the production of vegetables and potatoes? How can you explain this difference? How does the size of holding and the output of these products relate to this difference? How does this difference create a problem for the Soviet government?

Ask pupils that a small percentage of the land was used for private farms which paid workers wages. These farm-

Riha, Readings in Russian History, vol 3., pp. 569-73; Inkeles & Geiger, Sov. Society, pp. 360-61.

"Selected Readings on the Soviet Society."

- G. People tend to work hardest at those jobs for which they receive the greatest incentives (monetary and non-monetary).
- G. The organizational structure of the total economy or of any large sector of it (such as agriculture) affects efficiency of production and output, just as does the organizational structure within a single firm.
- G. People tend to work hardest at those jobs for which they receive greatest incentives (monetary and non-monetary).
- S. Generalizes from data.
- 7) Khrushchev and his successors made many changes in the collective state farm system; in general they have improved monetary incentives.
- a) Machine tractor stations were abolished.
- b) Khrushchev changed the way collective farms were paid; he raised prices for all produce sold to the government. His success was clear that they will increase quotas when crops are good.
- c) Khrushchev reduced the size of collective farms by merging many smaller ones into larger ones and by changing some state farms.
- d) In 1965 collective farms had more say in what to plant rather than being told by the government of many products which were suited to raise or not.
- e) The government has increased investment in agriculture despite the failure of the 1950s; they were also permitted to have private plots of land on their farms.

end to work hardest at jobs for which they receive greatest incentives (monetary and non-monetary).

Organizational structure of the national economy or of any large part of it (such as agriculture) affects the efficiency of production and output, just as does the organizational structure within a single enterprise.

end to work hardest at those jobs for which they receive greatest incentives (monetary and non-monetary).

Conclusions from data.

despite the failure of crops. They were also permitted to work small plots of land on their own.

- 7) Khrushchev and his successors made many changes in the collectives and state farm system; in general, they have improved monetary rewards.
 - a) Machine tractor stations were abolished.
 - b) Khrushchev changed the type of collections so that collective farms are paid higher set prices for all produce sold to the government. His successors have raised these prices and made it clear that they will not increase quotas when crops are good.
 - c) Khrushchev reduced the number of collective farms by combining many smaller ones under one manager and by changing some into state farms.
 - d) In 1965 collective farms were given more say in what they would produce rather than being given set quotas of many products whether the area was suited to raise these products or not.
 - e) The government has greatly increased investment in agricultural research

ers, too, were permitted to work small plots of land on their own. Discuss: Would farmers have been better off under the collective system or the state farm system? Why?

35. Have pupils read about changes made in collectives and state farms under Khrushchev and his successors. Then discuss: To what degree do you think Khrushchev relieved the burden on the farmers? To what degree do you think his successors have relieved this burden? Why do you think they made these changes?

Mosely, Sov. Un
Khrushchev, pp.
Foreign Policy
Great Decisions
p. 54;
Schwartz, Sovie
Since Stalin, p
75, 79, 112-120
Nove, Sov. Econ
Crankshaw, Khru
174-181, 192-19

permitted to work small plots of land on
russia: Would farmers have been better off
private system or the state farm system?

about changes made in collectives and
er Khrushchev and his successors. Then
at degree do you think Khrushchev reliev-
n the farmers? To what degree do you
ssors have relieved this burden? Why do
made these changes?

Mosely, Sov. Union Since
Khrushchev, pp. 15-24;
Foreign Policy Assoc.,
Great Decisions ... 1966,
p. 54;
Schwartz, Soviet Economy
Since Stalin, pp. 28-29,
75, 79, 112-120;
Nove, Sov. Economy, p. 56;
Crankshaw, Khrushchev, pp.
174-181, 192-193, 271.

and machinery i
production.

- G. If productive resources are fully employed, investment in capital goods for future production requires some sacrifice in current consumption.
- c. The lack of emphasis on production and the resistance to collectivization led to a decline in living for a time; living is rising but are still lower than those in the U.S. Many difficulties in raising living levels of people in these countries.
- G. People's ideas of what constitutes an adequate level of living change as average living levels change.
- G. If resources are used to satisfy one want, they cannot be used to satisfy another. Only when resources are unemployed, will more expenditures on one thing lead to the production of more of something else.
- S. Draws inferences from tables and charts.

and machinery in hopes of increasing production.

productive resources are fully used, investment in capital for future production requires sacrifice in current consumption.

- c. The lack of emphasis upon consumer products and the resistance to forced collectivization led to lower levels of living for a time; living levels are now rising but are still very low compared to those in the U.S. However, there are many difficulties involved in comparing living levels of people in different countries.

is ideas of what constitutes adequate level of living change as living levels change.

resources are used to satisfy a want, they cannot be used to satisfy another. Only when resources are unemployed, will more production on one thing lead to production of more of something else.

Inferences from tables and

36. Read aloud a quote from Pravda for Oct. 18, 1937: "The living conditions of the workers in Soviet Russia are incomparably better than in any capitalist state." Tell pupils they should try to decide in next few days whether this boast was justified.

37. Have a pupil prepare and show the class a chart showing conditions in 1928 in terms of sheets, beds, mattresses. Remind pupils that these conditions existed just as the first five year plan began. Discuss: If you had been a citizen of U.S.S.R., how might you have felt when the plan called for tightening consumers' belts? (Be sure to point out that how one would feel would depend in part on ideology and what one was used to in the past.)

For data, see "Supplement to U.S.S.R."

38. Have a pupil read and report on John Scott's story of his work at Magnitogorsk during the 1930's. The pupil should tell the class about Scott's background and bias when he went to Russia and then describe the working and living conditions which Scott found.

Riha, ed., Reading Russian Hist., vol. 592.

39. Project charts showing living space in 1913, again prior to the first five-year plan, during early years of planning, and in 1940. Discuss: What had happened to the

For charts and Sosnovy, Housing the Soviet Union

Find a quote from Pravda for Oct. 18, 1937: "The conditions of the workers in Soviet Russia are only better than in any capitalist state." Tell the class they should try to decide in next few days whether this was justified.

Students will prepare and show the class a chart showing living conditions in 1928 in terms of sheets, beds, mattresses. Explain that these conditions existed just as the first five-year plan began. Discuss: If you had been a worker in the U.S.S.R., how might you have felt when the government decided to tighten consumers' belts? (Be sure to discuss how one would feel would depend on ideology and what one was used to in the past.)

For data, see "Teacher's Supplement to Unit on the U.S.S.R."

Students will read and report on John Scott's story of life at Magnitogorsk during the 1930's. The pupil will tell the class about Scott's background and bias against Russia and then describe the working conditions which Scott found.

Riha, ed., Readings in Russian Hist., vol 3, pp. 574-592.

Charts showing living space in 1913, again prior to the first five-year plan, during early years of planning in 1940. Discuss: What had happened to the

For charts and tables see Sosnovy, Housing Problem in the Soviet Union, pp. 112,

- G. The degree of horizontal mobility within a society (including shifts of population from rural to urban areas) can have important effects upon a society.
- A. SCEPTICISM OF SINGLE-FACTOR THEORIES OF CAUSATION IN THE SOCIAL SCIENCES.
- G. If resources are used to satisfy one want, they cannot be used to satisfy another. Only when resources are unemployed, will more expenditures on one thing lead to the production of more of something else.
- S. Draws inferences from tables.
- G. Centrally planned economies find it easier to divert resources to certain goals than do economies based upon a market system.

amount of space per worker during the period of the first five-year plan? What happened before the first five-year plan began? How can you account for these changes? (Analyze investment policies as well as movement of population to cities during industrial program).

Now read aloud brief quotations about housing conditions in the early years of the industrialization program.

124, 131, 265, 273, 274, 276, Gordon, Worker After Lenin, p. For quotations
lini, How Str
pp. 93-94.

40. Have a pupil report on Norton's description of housing and housing problems during 1956-1959 when he lived in the U.S.S.R. as a news correspondent. He should compare Norton's account with that by Louis Fischer of conditions in 1957, with that by Kalb written in 1961, and with recent news accounts of housing conditions. Discuss: What progress have the Soviets made in improving housing conditions? Why haven't they improved them faster?

Norton, Only I
Louis Fischer,
pp. 31-35;
Kalb and Kalb,
Again Ponders
in Schwartz, e
Faces of Commu
Also see, Thay
pp. 99-100, 10
Filmstrips: t
Life in the SC
Four Cities of
S.V.E. frames

Perhaps show pictures of both old and new housing in the U.S.S.R.

41. Now have pupils examine a series of tables comparing the production of, the sale of, or the total number in existence of a series of consumer items in both the U.S. and the U.S.S.R. Use data on the period just before or soon after Stalin's death, data for the early 1960's, and very recent data if possible.

See "Selected
Soviet Society
data. See Not
Russia, ch. 4
autos in the
in the late-1
For per capit
National Indu
ence Board, R
dustry, #1555

Discuss: What needs to be considered in addition to actual number of these items in both countries? (Ask additional questions as needed to bring out difference in population.) What do these figures indicate about levels of living in the U.S.S.R. and in the U.S.? What do they

pace per worker during the period of the first plan? What happened before the first five-year plan? How can you account for these changes? (Investment policies as well as movement of population during industrial program).

Could brief excursions about housing conditions 5 years of the industrialization program.

1. report on Norton's description of housing problems during 1956-1959 when he lived in Moscow as a news correspondent. He should compare his account with that by Louis Fischer of conditions in 1947, that by Kalb written in 1961, and with recollections of housing conditions. Discuss: What have the Soviets made in improving housing conditions? Why haven't they improved them faster?

Show pictures of both old and new housing in the

Students examine a series of tables comparing the production of, the sale of, or the total number in existence of consumer items in both the U.S. and the U.S.S.R. Use data on the period just before or soon after Khrushchev's death, data for the early 1960's, and data if possible.

What needs to be considered in addition to acquisition of these items in both countries? (Ask additional questions as needed to bring out difference in living standards.) What do these figures indicate about levels of living in the U.S.S.R. and in the U.S.? What do they

124, 131, 265, 267-270, 273, 274, 276, 102, 103; Gordon, Workers Before and After Lenin, pp. 183-186. For quotations, see Zavalin, How Strong is Russia? pp. 93-94.

Norton, Only in Russia, ch. 2; Louis Fischer, Russia Revisited, pp. 31-35; Kalb and Kalb, "Khrushchev Again Ponders the Consumer," in Schwartz, ed., The Many Faces of Communism, pp. 77-79. Also see, Thayer, Russia, pp. 99-100, 103-105, 108. Filmstrips: Housing and Home Life in the Sov. Union, S.V.E.; Four Cities of the Sov. Union, S.V.E. frames 27-30, 45, 59.

See "Selected Readings on Soviet Society" for older data. See Norton, Only in Russia, ch. 4 for data on autos in the Soviet Union in the late 1950's.

For per capita goods, see National Industrial Conference Board, Road Maps of Industry, #1555, Oct. 1, 1966.

- S. Draws inferences from tables.
- S. Uses simple statistical devices for analyzing data.
- G. Levels of living are affected by the amount of goods and services money incomes can buy, not just by changes in money incomes which may be offset by changes in prices.
- G. If productive resources are fully employed, investment in capital goods for future production requires some sacrifice in current production.

indicate how changes in levels of living in the Soviet Union?

Now have pupils give a report on consumers and auto buying and car upkeep in the Soviet Union. He should use data for the 1920's and early 1930's and try to find also the most recent data possible.

Now discuss: What is the difficulty with comparing levels of living by selecting items such as autos and those you saw earlier such as radios, etc.? Do we have any evidence that the Soviet people either do or do not want such products? Why aren't there more autos?

Review the problem of comparing wages from one period to another and the meaning of real wages. Then have pupils study data showing changes in real wages within the Soviet Union from 1928 to 1951, shortly before Stalin's death. Then discuss: What happened to real wages in the Soviet Union during the course of the five year plans? What causal factor must be considered which has nothing to do with the Soviet economic system itself? Can the wartime destruction explain all of the drop? Why or why not?

Show pupils a table comparing real wages in the U.S.S.R., the U.S., and several other European countries in 1928 and in 1950. Discuss: How did the great industrial growth of the Soviet Union affect the comparative status of Soviet workers in terms of real wages during this period? How can you explain the loss in comparative real wages during a period when Soviet industry was growing so rapidly?

Now show pupils a chart showing changes in real wages from 1952 to 1963. Discuss: How much did real wages increase from 1952, the last full year under Stalin, to

about changes in levels of living in the Soviet Union.

Assign pupils a report on consumers and auto buying in the Soviet Union. He should use the 1940's and early 1950's and try to find almost recent data possible.

Discuss: What is the difficulty with comparing living by selecting items such as autos and those earlier such as radios, etc.? Do we have any idea if the Soviet people either do or do not want autos? Why aren't there more autos?

Discuss the problem of comparing wages from one period to another and the meaning of real wages. Then have pupils show changes in real wages within the Soviet Union from 1928 to 1951, shortly before Stalin's death. Then discuss: What happened to real wages in the Soviet Union during the course of the five year plans? What factor must be considered which has nothing to do with the Soviet economic system itself? Can the war and its destruction explain all of the drop? Why or why not?

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

Give pupils a table comparing real wages in the U.S.S.R. and several other European countries in 1928 and 1953. Discuss: How did the great industrial growth in the Soviet Union affect the comparative status of Soviet workers in terms of real wages during this period? Can you explain the loss in comparative real wages during this period when Soviet industry was growing so rapidly?

Give pupils a chart showing changes in real wages in the Soviet Union from 1952, the last full year under Stalin, to 1953.

- G. It is difficult to compare real wages between countries because of ... difficulties of assessing the comparative purchasing power of different monetary systems....
- S. Recognizes differences in difficulty of proving statements.
- S. Checks on the completeness of data.
- G. Levels of living are affected by the amount of goods and services money incomes can buy....
- S. Checks on the completeness of data.
- G. It is difficult to compare real wages between countries because of the difference in the importance of different types of goods for consumers, because of difficulties of assessing the comparative purchasing power of different monetary systems, because of the difference in quality of goods....

1963? Have workers or peasants gained more? Does this mean that peasants are better off than industrial workers?

43. Have pupils study a chart which shows wages in the U.S.S.R. in terms of dollars. Discuss: What problem arises when we make this comparison? "Selected Realities of the Soviet Society."

44. Show pupils a chart indicating the cost in dollars of certain consumer goods in the U.S.S.R. in 1958. Discuss: How do these prices compare with those in the U.S. today when our prices are higher than they were in 1958? What is the problem involved in making this kind of comparison when we are trying to compare living levels? Stavrianos, Geography of Man, p. 34

45. Have a pupil make two graphs to show the proportion of the monthly wage which a trolley conductor in Kiev would pay out of her monthly income to eat just one egg a day or to eat just 1 pound of the cheapest black bread a day after the wage increase of 1956. I. Fischer, Visiting the USSR, p. 10

workers or peasants gained more? Does this mean peasants are better off than industrial workers?

study a chart which shows wages in the U.S.S.R. in dollars. Discuss: What problem arises when making a comparison?

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

a chart indicating the cost in dollars of certain goods in the U.S.S.R. in 1958. Discuss: How do prices compare with those in the U.S. today when prices are higher than they were in 1958? What is involved in making this kind of comparison when we try to compare living levels?

Stavrianos, Global Hist. of Man, p. 341.

make two graphs to show the proportion of the monthly income which a trolley conductor in Kiev would pay to eat just one egg a day or to buy a pound of the cheapest black bread a day after the price increase of 1956.

I. Fischer, Russia Revisited, p. 103.

- S. Checks on completeness of data.
- S. Recognizes and examines assumptions to decide whether he can accept them.
- A. VALUES OBJECTIVITY AND DESIRES TO KEEP HIS VALUES FROM AFFECTING HIS INTERPRETATION OF EVIDENCE.
- G. It is difficult to compare real wages between countries because of differences in the importance of different types of goods for consumers, because of difficulties in assessing the comparative purchasing power of different monetary systems, because of difficulties of estimating cost of living (because of different prices for similar goods), because of the difference in quality of goods, because of differences in the amount of socialized benefits provided by the different countries, etc.

46. Have pupils examine tables comparing the work time needed by the average worker to purchase common items of consumer goods in the Soviet Union and in the U.S. First, have them compare the time in 1947. They should then compare this data with that in table 2 on data for 1960. What changes have taken place in the comparative levels of living? Are they further apart or closer together? Now have pupils compare the data for 1960 with that in table 3 for 1961 and the data for 1966 with that for 1961. What has happened to living levels according to this data?

"Selected Realities of the Soviet Society."
Nat'l. Indust. Board, Road Map #1555, Oct. 1961

Discuss: What is the danger of accepting such comparisons of living level without considering other factors? (Have pupils compare the time needed to earn the same items in the U.S. in 1960 and 1961. What has happened? Are all of the figures different? Do those that differ differ in the same direction? Now have pupils look at government figures for cost of living index in 1960 and 1961. Do these figures bear out this apparent drop in prices? What other factor than prices must be considered in making these estimates? (earnings) Also discuss: Suppose you were going to make this comparison. How would you decide what price to list for a pair of men's shoes? For a woman's rayon street dress? (Help pupils see the problem of setting an average price in this country.) Would the problem have been as great in the U.S.S.R. in 1960? Why not? What other problems besides price differences in this country would make it difficult to figure out the average length of time needed to earn the cost of a man's wool suit? (Ask further questions as needed to bring out problems of differing quality and the need to estimate an average wage in order to make this estimate.) Would these same problems be more or less difficult in trying to make such comparisons between countries? Why? What other problems might arise in trying to make such comparisons? (Discuss the problem of selecting items which are equally

pils examine tables comparing the work time needed for the average worker to purchase common items of consumer goods in the Soviet Union and in the U.S. First, pupils compare the time in 1947. They should then compare this data with that in table 2 on data for 1960. Have changes taken place in the comparative levels? Are they further apart or closer together? Have pupils compare the data for 1960 with that in table 1 for 1951 and the data for 1966 with that for 1951. What has happened to living levels according to the data?

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."
Nat'l. Industrial Conference Board, Road Maps of Industry, #1555, Oct. 1, 1966.

What is the danger of accepting such comparisons of living level without considering other factors? (Have pupils compare the time needed to earn the same items in the U.S. in 1960 and 1961. What has happened? Are all of the prices different? Do those that differ differ in the same direction? Now have pupils look at government figures for cost of living index in 1960 and 1961. Do these figures bear out this apparent drop in prices? What other factors than prices must be considered in making these estimates? (earnings) Also discuss: Suppose you were going to make this comparison. How would you decide what to buy? A pair of men's shoes? For a woman's street dress? (Help pupils see the problem of settling on an average price in this country.) Would the problem be as great in the U.S.S.R. in 1960? Why not? What other problems besides price differences in this country would make it difficult to figure out the average cost of time needed to earn the cost of a man's wool suit? (Ask further questions as needed to bring out problems of differing quality and the need to estimate an average in order to make this estimate.) Would these problems be more or less difficult in trying to make comparisons between countries? Why? What other problems might arise in trying to make such comparisons? What is the problem of selecting items which are equally

- S. Looks for points of agreement and disagreement among witnesses and authors and other sources of information.

important to consumers of both countries. Use examples to illustrate that some items could be used to present a biased picture. For example, he could compare the cost of items which are imports in one country and used only rarely in that country but used commonly in another country. (e.g. What difference would it make whether one included rice or white bread when comparing living levels in the U.S. and a rice-eating country?) Also point out other ways in which the selection of items could be important. Point out that housing costs are not included. Now give pupils a comparison of the percentage of income spent on housing in the U.S.S.R. as compared to that in the U.S. (e.g. in 1959 roughly 2.5% in the U.S.S.R. because of the government's policy to keep rents low). Ask: Suppose you used rent as one item in such a list. Would this give an accurate picture of comparative living levels? Why or why not?

47. Have several pupils prepare a report on the social services and social security measures which are provided by the government. He should cite examples of medical care and sickness earnings and days of vacations. Discuss: Why do such services make it difficult to compare real wages in the U.S. and in the U.S.S.R.? How do such services compare with those provided workers in this country in addition to their wages? (e.g. compare retirement insurance, medical care, etc.)

Hendel, Sov.
551, 553, 559
Norton, Only
99-107.
Mandel, Russ
ch. 8; Fitzs
U.S.S.R., pp.
Brumberg, Rus
shchev, pp.
Many Faces of
Florinsky, et
Russia, and t
pp. 519-522.

48. Have a pupil read and report on the imaginary account of the housewife in Bauer's Nine Soviet Portraits. Discuss: How does this account compare with what you have read elsewhere about living conditions and consumer goods? (Make sure that pupils understand the time period depicted.)

Bauer, Nine
pp. 76-90.

ent to consumers of both countries. Use examples to illustrate that some items could be used to present a good picture. For example, he could compare the costs of items which are imports in one country and used only in that country but used commonly in another country. (e.g. What difference would it make whether one imported rice or white bread when comparing living levels in the U.S. and a rice-eating country?) Also point out ways in which the selection of items could be improved. Point out that housing costs are not included. Give pupils a comparison of the percentage of income spent on housing in the U.S.S.R. as compared to that in the U.S. (e.g. in 1959 roughly 2.5% in the U.S.S.R. because of the government's policy to keep rents low). Ask: Would you use rent as one item in such a list. Would it give an accurate picture of comparative living levels? Why or why not?

Have several pupils prepare a report on the social services and social security measures which are provided by the government. He should cite examples of medical care, sickness earnings and days of vacations. Discuss: How do such services make it difficult to compare real living standards in the U.S. and in the U.S.S.R.? How do such services compare with those provided workers in this country? (e.g. compare retirement insurance, medical care, etc.)

Hendel, Sov. Crucible, pp. 551, 553, 555;
Norton, Only in Russia, pp. 99-107.
Mandel, Russia Re-examined, ch. 8; Fitzsimmons, et. al., U.S.S.R., pp. 288-298;
Brumberg, Russia Under Khrushchev, pp. 571-590. Schwartz, Many Faces of Communism, ch. 11.
Florinsky, ed., Encycl. of Russia and the Sov. Union, pp. 519-522.

Have a pupil read and report on the imaginary account of a housewife in Bauer's Nine Soviet Portraits. Discuss: How does this account compare with what you have read elsewhere about living conditions and consumer goods? (Ask that pupils understand the time period depicted.)

Bauer, Nine Soviet Portraits, pp. 76-90.

A. VALUE OBJECTIVITY AND DESIRES TO KEEP HIS VALUES FROM AFFECTING HIS INTERPRETATION OF EVIDENCE.

S. Applies previously-learned concepts and generalizations to new data.

G. People tend to work harder at the jobs for which they receive the greatest incentives (monetary and non-monetary.)

S. Detects inconsistencies.

G. No nation lives up to its ideology completely.

G. No nation lives up to its ideology completely.

G. People tend to work harder at the jobs for which they receive the greatest incentives (monetary and non-monetary).

G. In practice economic incentives in Communist countries do not differ

4. Stalin gave up the idea of equal and substituted monetary. Indeed, there are greater differences between workers than in the U.S. based largely upon the amount of money rather than upon the number of hours. Moreover, certain groups of workers are given benefits, such as more money. Monetary incentives are accompanied by propaganda campaign for increased production.

... AND DESIRES TO
... FROM AFFECTING HIS
... OF EVIDENCE.

iously-learned concepts
actions to new data.

to work harder at the
ch they receive the
entives (monetary and
.)

onsistencies.

4. Stalin gave up the idea of equal pay for all and substituted monetary incentives. Indeed, there are greater differentials between workers than in the U.S. Pay is based largely upon the amount produced rather than upon the number of hours worked. Moreover, certain groups of workers are given benefits, such as more housing space. Monetary incentives are accompanied by awards and propaganda campaigns to spur production.

ives up to its ideology

ives up to its ideology

d to work harder at the
hich they receive the
ncentives (monetary and
ry).

e economic incentives in
ountries do not differ

1. All pupils that Soviets have claimed to have abolished unemployment which is such a threat in capitalist societies. Now have a pupil report briefly on the small amount of unemployment which has developed at times in the Soviet Union. He should explain the reasons for such unemployment. Discuss: Is such unemployment likely to increase as the Soviet economic system matures? Why or why not?
40. Review Marx's statement about how people would be rewarded under communism and under socialism and Lenin's statement about how people would be rewarded immediately in the Soviet state. Also review Marxist ideas about development of new attitudes toward work which would grow up if means of production were owned in common. Tell pupils to try to decide during next few days whether or not the principle "to each according to his need" was carried out under Stalin and his successors and whether or not Soviet workers have learned this new attitude toward work which was predicted.
51. Have pupils examine several charts showing ranges in monthly salaries for different kinds of jobs. Discuss: What do these figures show about equality of wages in Soviet Russia?
52. Quote Stalin on the need for different wage scales. Describe the use of piece-work scales. Why did the Soviets establish such a system?

Nove, Sov. Economic
Bergson, Economic
Planning, pp. 105

"Teacher's Supplement
Unit on the U.S.S.R."

"Selected Readings
Soviet Society;"
Mehlinger, Communism
Theory and Practice

"Teacher's Supplement
Unit on the U.S.S.R."

that Soviets have claimed to have abolished which is such a threat in capitalist societies. Have a pupil report briefly on the small unemployment which has developed at times in the USSR. He should explain the reasons for such unemployment. Discuss: Is such unemployment likely to increase as the Soviet economic system matures? Why or why not?

Discuss a statement about how people would be rewarded under communism and under socialism and Lenin's statement about how people would be rewarded immediately in a socialist state. Also review Marxist ideas about developing attitudes toward work which would grow up as production were owned in common. Tell pupils to decide during next few days whether or not the slogan "to each according to his need" was carried out in the USSR and his successors and whether or not Soviet workers learned this new attitude toward work which would be necessary.

Have pupils examine several charts showing ranges in wages for different kinds of jobs. Discuss: Do the figures show about equality of wages in the USSR?

Discuss the need for different wage scales. Describe the use of piece-work scales. Why did the Soviets choose such a system?

Nove, Sov. Economy, p. 235.
Bergson, Economics of Sov. Planning, pp. 105-106.

"Teacher's Supplement to the Unit on the U.S.S.R."

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society;"
Mehlinger, Communism in Theory and Practice, p. 34.

"Teacher's Supplement to the Unit on the U.S.S.R."

greatly from those in mature capitalist countries.

- ... EVALUATES PROPOSALS, EVENTS, AND PROGRAMS ON THE BASIS OF THEIR EFFECTS UPON INDIVIDUALS AS HUMAN BEINGS.

- G. Industrial conflict does not occur in all societies; it does not occur in a dictatorship which uses force to suppress internal conflict.
 - G. The unity and homogeneity of life which totalitarianism demands is contrary to the pluralism of liberal democracy.
 - G. Since democracy is the chief political expectation of the times, oligarchy has had to accept the symbols and forms of democracy, if not its substance.
- 5. The Soviet leaders have made an arm of the government a coercion to place the work of the government.
 - a. Labor unions lost their power over wages and hours. They were also given the security and other social benefits. They were also given the right to work hard. Under Khrushchev, they were given slightly more power. They still are free bargainers.

from those in mature cap-
countries.

ES PROPOSALS, EVENTS, AND
S ON THE BASIS OF THEIR
UPON INDIVIDUALS AS HUMAN

ial conflict does not occur
societies; it does not oc-
a dictatorship which uses
to suppress internal conflict.

ty and homogeneity of life
totalitarianism demands is
y to the pluralism of liber-
cracy.

democracy is the chief polit-
pectation of the times, oli-
has had to accept the sym-
d forms of democracy, if not
stance.

5. The Soviet leaders have made labor unions an arm of the government and have used coercion to place the workers at the mercy of the government.
 - a. Labor unions lost their right to bargain over wages and hours. They maintained some control over workers by becoming the dispensing agency for many social security and other socialized benefits. They were also given the job of persuading workers to work harder to meet quotas. Under Khrushchev, the labor unions were given slightly more power, but they are still not a free bargaining agency.

Now have a pupil report on the Stakhanovite movement, how some workers achieved these high rates of productivity, how they were rewarded, and the effect on pay scales and work quotas for other workers.

Zavalani, How Russia?, pp. Jacobs, Mask pp. 84-85.

Discuss: How do you think the workers who were not Stakhanovites reacted? How was this movement used by the Soviet government to get more out of the worker?

53. Have a pupil prepare a brief written summary for class use on the pay and privileges of scientists. Discuss: How would these provisions affect science in the Soviet Union?

Norton, Only pp. 122-125.

54. Have several pupils role-play a discussion between American and Soviet labor leaders on the role of labor unions in Soviet society.

McClosky and Dict., pp. 5; Swearingen, ism, pp. 88-90; Gordon, Work; After Lenin, Inkeles and Sov. Society; Schwartz, So; Since Stalin; Loucks, Comp tems, pp. 49

a pupil report on the Stakhanovite movement, workers achieved these high rates of productivity they were rewarded, and the effect on pay scales quotas for other workers.

Zavalani, How Strong Is Russia?, pp. 64-70;
Jacobs, Masks of Communism, pp. 84-85.

How do you think the workers who were not Stakhanovites reacted? How was this movement used by the Government to get more out of the worker?

Pupils prepare a brief written summary for class on the pay and privileges of scientists. Discuss: How do these provisions affect science in the Soviet Union?

Norton, Only in Russia, pp. 122-125.

Several pupils role-play a discussion between American and Soviet labor leaders on the role of labor unions in American society.

McClosky and Turner, Sov. Dict., pp. 523-528;
Swearingen, World of Communism, pp. 88-90;
Gordon, Workers Before and After Lenin, chs. 12-16;
Inkeles and Geiger, eds., Sov. Society, pp. 386-388;
Schwartz, Soviet Economy Since Stalin, pp. 102-104;
Loucks, Comp. Economic Systems, pp. 495-498.

- G. The contrast between democratic and non-democratic political systems may be looked at as a conflict in basic underlying values.
- G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.
- b. Labor laws under Stalin p
ers who were tardy or lat
workers from moving from
another without permissio
creased hours of work and
be met to receive certain
some people to work in ce
or locations, etc. Some
tions have been removed,
graduates must still work
for a certain number of y

S. Generalizes from data.

- G. In all societies people have certain economic goals. Although some goals are very much alike, different societies place differing emphasis upon them.
- G. People differ in the degree to which they desire economic justice or a reduction in inequalities of economic opportunity or income.
- G. People differ in the degree to which they desire freedom of economic choice

contrast between democratic and
ocratic political systems
looked at as a conflict in
nderlying values.

arianisms extend the scope
tics far beyond the usual
ude almost all aspects of

- b. Labor laws under Stalin penalized work-
ers who were tardy or late, prevented
workers from moving from one job to
another without permission, greatly in-
creased hours of work and the norms to
be met to receive certain wages, forced
some people to work in certain industries
or locations, etc. Some of these restric-
tions have been removed, but university
graduates must still work wherever needed
for a certain number of years.

izes from data.

societies people have certain
c goals. Although some goals
y much alike, different socie-
ace differing emphasis upon

differ in the degree to which
sire economic justice or a
on in inequalities of economic
nity or income.

differ in the degree to which
s freedom of economic choice

55. Have pupils consider the books they read earlier about the Soviet Union when they were studying the government of the country. What did these books report about the techniques used to get more work out of workers? Do they support the statement that the government used a "carrot and stick" technique to provide incentives for more work? How remind pupils of the laws they read. What did these laws illustrate about the Soviet system of incentives?

For a discussion of incentives, see Campbell, Ec. Power, pp. 1

56. Have a pupil report on changes in labor laws after World War II and particularly after Stalin's death. He should include such topics as laws related to wages, hours of work, labor books, right to leave employment, tardiness, etc.

Hendel, Sov. Cru 556-558;
Loucks, Comparative Systems, pp. 50;
Florinsky, ed., Russia and the p. 607.

57. Ask: What was the overall goal of Marxism? Do you think the Soviet state has made advances in achieving this goal for workers? Do you think the welfare of the workers has been the uppermost goal in the minds of Soviet leaders? How have the economic goals of the Soviet leaders seemed to compare with those of the American people? To what extent have these goals been shared by the Soviet people?

Consider the books they read earlier about the Union when they were studying the government system. What did these books report about the methods used to get more work out of workers? Do you support the statement that the government used a "carrot and stick" technique to provide incentives for workers? How would you remind pupils of the laws they read? What do these laws illustrate about the Soviet system? What are the incentives?

For a discussion of incentives, see Campbell, Sov. Ec. Power, pp. 119-122.

Discuss the report on changes in labor laws after World War II, particularly after Stalin's death. He should discuss such topics as laws related to wages, hours of work, right to leave employment, tardiness,

Hendel, Sov. Crucible, pp. 556-558;
Loucks, Comparative Ec. Systems, pp. 503-504;
Florinsky, ed., Encycl. of Russia and the Sov. Union, p. 607.

What was the overall goal of Marxism? Do you think the Soviet state has made advances in achieving this goal? Do you think the welfare of the workers has been the uppermost goal in the minds of Soviet leaders? How do the economic goals of the Soviet leaders seem to compare with those of the American people? To what extent have these goals been shared by the Soviet people?

(of occupation and disposal of income) as a goal of their economic system.

G. People usually would like to see their economic system provide both economic growth (and so higher levels of living) and stability (and so economic security); however the emphasis on each goal may differ.

G. People tend to work hardest at those jobs for which they receive the greatest incentives (monetary and non-monetary).

G. In practice economic incentives in communist countries do not differ greatly from those in capitalist countries.

G. Even in a centrally-planned economy, economic planners cannot make all of the decisions as to all of the details of what, how much, and how things shall be produced.

6. Managers of industrial plants have been provided with both motives and threats to bring them in line with plans for their factories. Attempts to evaluate performance of managers has led to a number of

a. Until 1964 bonuses for managers only emphasized reaching of total production goals and not of other goals such as the quantity of products and quality of production.

b. Ways in which quotas were set by managers' decisions; they were not always for the benefit of the economy as a whole. (e.g. the production of nails was measured by the number of nails; large nails were produced and small nails were produced. The total production of nails was set by the number of nails; a few larger nails were produced.)

upation and disposal of in-
s a goal of their economic

usually would like to see
economic system provide both
c growth (and so higher lev-
living) and stability (and
omic security); however the
s on each goal may differ.

tend to work hardest at those
r which they receive the
t incentives (monetary and
etary).

the economic incentives
unist countries do not
greatly from those in
ist countries.

a centrally-planned econ-
omic planners cannot
l of the decisions as to
the details of what, how
and how things shall be pro-

6. Managers of industrial plants have also
been provided with both monetary incen-
tives and threats to bring about compliance
with plans for their factories and mines.
Attempts to evaluate performance of mana-
gers has led to a number of problems.

a. Until 1964 bonuses for managers usual-
ly emphasized reaching or surpassing
total production goals at the expense
of other goals such as balanced variety
of products and quality, and costs of
production.

b. Ways in which quotas were set affected
managers' decisions; these decisions
were not always for the good of the
economy as a whole. (e.g. If production
of nails was measured by the ton, many
large nails were produced and too few
small nails were produced. If produc-
tion of nails was set by number, too
few larger nails were produced.)

58. Tell the class that they are now going to study how factory managers operated during most of the period of bolshevik control. Have pupils pretend that they are Russian factory managers. Explain the kinds of quotas which they are supposed to fulfill. Have them pretend that they are producing dresses, nails, etc. and have them decide what they would do under differing methods of measuring success indicators and under different bonus systems for meeting or surpassing different quotas.

Read aloud or give pupils written examples of actual situations as described by Soviet leaders and factor managers and Soviet newspapers.

Nove, Soviet Economic Power, pp. 36-37; Berliner, Factory Management in the U.S.S.R., pp. 36-37; Inkeles and Geil, Soviet Economic Society, pp. 36-37; From Berlioz to Ec. Power, pp. 36-37.

class that they are now going to study how managers operated during most of the period of control. Have pupils pretend that they are factory managers. Explain the kinds of quotas they are supposed to fulfill. Have them pretend they are producing dresses, nails, etc. and have them decide what they would do under differing methods of measuring success indicators and under different incentive systems for meeting or surpassing different quotas.

or give pupils written examples of actual situations described by Soviet leaders and factory managers in Soviet newspapers.

Nove, Soviet Economy, ch. 6;
Berliner, Factory Manager in
the U.S.S.R., chs. 6-12;
Inkeles and Geiger, eds., Sov.
Society, pp. 365-381 (excerpt
from Berliner); Campbell, Sov.
Ec. Power, pp. 130-133.

- G. Both centralized and decentralized economic planning have advantages and disadvantages in terms of the rational use of resources to achieve the major goals of planning for an entire economy.

- G. Economic output is affected by the quality of labor or labor skills as well as by the quantity of labor.
- G. The quality of labor is usually increased by education and training.
- G. People tend to work hardest at those jobs for which they receive the greatest incentives (monetary and non-monetary).

- S. Looks for points of agreement and disagreement among witnesses, authors, and other sources of information.

- G. Every economic system faces scarcity or a lack of enough productive resources to satisfy all human wants.

59. Remind pupils that managers were rewarded for years for overfulfilling production goals. Have them examine a table showing examples of uneven fulfillment of a plan. Discuss: What problems might arise from such uneven fulfillment of plans? Now cite examples of some kinds of problems and then tell pupils about the 1960 decree which made it illegal to overfulfill quotas for about 1000 types of products.
60. Read aloud quotations illustrating some of the problems of poor quality in the early years of the plans. What other examples have pupils read? Discuss: What factors might account for this quality?
61. Now have pupils read criticisms of quality by Soviet leaders, consumers and Soviet press. Perhaps show Soviet cartoons attacking quality of housing, etc. including some of those shown earlier. Ask: Do Soviet sources bear out or dispute the criticisms of quality made by foreigners?
62. Ask: Do you think Soviet leaders would pay as much attention to quality in consumer industries as in industries producing military supplies and producers' goods? Why or why not? Now have pupils read
- "Selected Soviet Soc Supplement Soviet Union
- Zavalani, H sia?, pp. 3
- "Selected Soviet Socie Readings I pp; 379-38 Economy, p Kinds of c cartoons, What's so TT, 36, 40
- Stavrianos World Hist

pupils that managers were rewarded for years for fulfilling production goals. Have them examine a showing examples of uneven fulfillment of a plan. Ask: What problems might arise from such uneven fulfillment of plans? Now cite examples of some kinds of problems and then tell pupils about the 1960 decree made it illegal to overfulfill quotas for about 10 types of products.

Read aloud quotations illustrating some of the problems of quality in the early years of the plans. What examples have pupils read? Discuss: What factors account for this quality?

Have pupils read criticisms of quality by Soviet writers, consumers and Soviet press. Perhaps show Soviet cartoons attacking quality of housing, etc. include some of those shown earlier. Ask: Do Soviet sources support or dispute the criticisms of quality made by consumers?

Do you think Soviet leaders would pay as much attention to quality in consumer industries as in industries producing military supplies and producers' goods? Why or why not? Now have pupils read

"Selected Readings on the Soviet Society;" "Teacher's Supplement to the Unit on the Soviet Union."

Zavalani, How Strong Is Russia?, pp. 35-36.

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society;" Stavrianos, Readings in World History, pp. 379-381; Nove, Soviet Economy, p. 20 (summary of kinds of criticisms). For cartoons, see Swearingen, What's so Funny Comrade?, pp. 11, 36, 40.

Stavrianos, Readings in World History, pp. 371-374.

- G. People tend to work hardest at those jobs for which they receive the greatest incentives (monetary or non-monetary).
- G. Even in a centrally planned economy, economic planners cannot plan all of the details of what, how much, and how things shall be produced.
- S. Applies previously-learned concepts and generalizations to new data.
- G. The lack of a free market system makes it difficult to evaluate the efficiency of managers of plants.
- G. Compromise is easier where there is not an ideological perception of the issues.
- G. Both centralization and decentralization of planning have advantages and disadvantages in terms of the rational use of resources to achieve the major goals for an entire economy.
- c. The monthly quotas and among managers has led more attention to immediate less to longterm benefit reason, they may not in saving devices or innovation these devices may slow production.
- d. The market could not be performance of managers the government set price and finished products in manner. Moreover, it ca losses in some plants s prices in terms of average a long time, Marxian, ide stood in the way of set arbitrary system of measure profits.
- e. Managers have frequently meet quotas only by the influence and illegal procurement of materials. ernment tries to prevent by various kinds of check

... tend to work hardest at jobs for which they receive greatest incentives (monetary or non-monetary).

... a centrally planned economic planners cannot plan the details of what, how and how things shall be produced.

... previously-learned concepts and generalizations to new data.

... of a free market system is difficult to evaluate the efficiency of managers of plants.

... use is easier where there is an ideological perception of value.

... centralization and decentralization of planning have advantages and disadvantages in terms of the efficient use of resources to achieve production goals for an entire economy.

c. The monthly quotas and high turnover among managers has led managers to pay more attention to immediate needs and less to longterm benefits. For this reason, they may not introduce labor saving devices or innovations since these devices may slow down immediate production.

d. The market could not be used to measure performance of managers and plants since the government set prices on materials and finished products in an arbitrary manner. Moreover, it called for planned losses in some plants since it set up prices in terms of average costs. For a long time, Marxian ideology about value stood in the way of setting up a less arbitrary system of measuring costs and profits.

e. Managers have frequently been able to meet quotas only by the use of personal influence and illegal measures of procurement of materials. The Soviet government tries to prevent illegal means by various kinds of checks, but many

the article by an American entitled "Soviet Efficiency: Myth or Fact?" which describes the unevenness of efficiency. Ask: Does this author support or contradict your guess?

63. Have pupils imagine once more that they are managers. Suggest that they should act the way our auto factories do at times and close down temporarily to retool for new styles or improvements in the product. Or they should close down in order to install new machinery which would eventually save a great deal of labor. How would they behave?

Nove, Soviet Econ
168-171.

Cite examples of the slow adoption of some new techniques because of the types of quotas used.

64. Discuss: How do boards of directors of corporations evaluate work of managers in this country? In the light of what you know about how prices are set in the U.S.S.R., why would it be difficult to use profits made by a factory to evaluate the work of its manager? Tell pupils something about arguments raised among Soviet economists in recent years about the desirability of change. Ask: How has Marxian ideology made a change difficult?

See Juviler and
Sov. Policy-Mak
73; Nove, Sov.
pp. 220-224.

65. Have two pupils assume the roles of Soviet factory managers. They should discuss their problems of getting needed materials of the right quality and quantity and of meeting quotas. (They should use concrete examples to make their point.) Then they should swear each other to secrecy and give each other pointers on how they have tried to solve their problems.

Nove, Sov. Econ
35, 37-38; Berl
Manager in the
Campbell, Sov,
pp. 122-134; Ma
munism in Theor
pp. 60-63; Brum

icle by an American entitled "Soviet Efficiency: Fact?" which describes the unevenness of efficiency. Ask: Does this author support or contradict the above?

pils imagine once more that they are managers. Ask: What should they do if they should act the way our auto factories do? Should they close down temporarily to retool for changes or improvements in the product. Or should they close down in order to install new machinery which would eventually save a great deal of labor. How should they behave?

Examples of the slow adoption of some new techniques of the types of quotas used.

How do boards of directors of corporations evaluate the work of managers in this country? In the light of what you know about how prices are set in the U.S.S.R., would it be difficult to use profits made by a factory to evaluate the work of its manager? Tell pupils about arguments raised among Soviet economists. Ask: How many years about the desirability of change. Ask: How did Marxian ideology make a change difficult?

pupils assume the roles of Soviet factory managers. They should discuss their problems of getting materials of the right quality and quantity and meeting quotas. (They should use concrete examples to make their point.) Then they should swear each other to try and give each other pointers on how they have solved their problems.

Nove, Soviet Economy, pp. 161, 168-171.

See Juviler and Morton, Sov. Policy-Making, pp. 71-73; Nove, Sov. Economy, pp. 220-224.

Nove, Sov. Economy, pp. 32-35, 37-38; Bertiner, Factory Manager in the U.S.S.R.; Campbell, Sov. Ec. Power, pp. 122-134; Mehlinger, Communism in Theory and Practice, pp. 60-63; Brumberg, Russia

G. People tend to work hardest at those jobs for which they receive the greatest incentives (monetary and non-monetary).

superiors overlook it because of their interest to have them meet production quotas.

G. The contrast between democratic and non-democratic political systems may be looked at as a conflict in basic underlying values.

f. Managers during Stalin's time were punished by death or long imprisonment for not fulfilling quotas. They were charged with sabotage. They are not likely to be so punished. They do have a high turnover in the job. Their jobs are more demanding than those of industrial workers in the U.S.

A. EVALUATES PROPOSALS, ACTIONS AND PROGRAMS ON THE BASIS OF THEIR EFFECTS UPON INDIVIDUALS AS HUMAN BEINGS.

G. People tend to work hardest at those jobs for which they receive the greatest incentives (monetary and non-monetary).

g. As a result of the bonus system, managers have been paid very little in comparison with workers. They are the Soviet elite and have high compensations as well as other benefits.

and to work hardest at
s for which they receive
est incentives (monetary
monetary).

superiors overlook it because it is to
their interest to have those below them
meet production quotas.

ast between democratic
democratic political sys-
be looked at as a conflict
underlying values.

PROPOSALS, ACTIONS AND
ON THE BASIS OF THEIR
UPON INDIVIDUALS AS HUMAN

and to work hardest at
s for which they receive
est incentives (monetary
monetary).

f. Managers during Stalin's day could be
punished by death or long prison terms
for not fulfilling quotas; they could
be charged with sabotage. Today, they
are not likely to be so punished, but
they do have a high turnover rate on
the job. Their jobs are less secure
than those of industrial managers in
the U.S.

g. As a result of the bonus system, mana-
gers have been paid very well in com-
parison with workers. They are among
the Soviet elite and have non-monetary
compensations as well as monetary ben-
efits.

Or a pupil might give an oral report on "Soviet Bureaucracy: The Role of Influence and Illegal Means in the Economic System."

Under Khrushchev
Hochstein, "Soviet Economy."

66. Discuss: Suppose you were a bureaucrat above the manager and discovered he was using illegal measures or not being honest about quota plans. What incentive might you have for letting him get away with it? Suppose you were a local communist charged with watching the plant director and seeing that the plant meets its quota. What incentive might you have for overlooking illegal measures? Now have a pupil explain how the Soviet government tries to get around such collusion.

Campbell, Soviet
pp. 123-127.

67. Remind pupils of books which they read earlier about arrest. Ask: What threats hung over the heads of managers? Why do you think they still took illegal measures to meet quotas?

68. Have a pupil read and report on the imaginary account of the factory director in Bauer's Nine Soviet Portraits. Have another pupil who has read either the Red Executive or Factory Manager in the U.S.S.R. comment on the accuracy of Bauer's account and add other things he has learned about the problems and incentives of a factory manager.

Bauer, Nine Soviet Portraits,
pp. 106-121; Grass
Red Executive;
Factory Manager in the U.S.S.R.
chs. 6-12.

might give an oral report on "Soviet Black
Influence and Illegal Means in the Economic

Under Khrushchev, pp. 155-175;
Hochstein, "Sov. Shadow Econ-
omy."

Suppose you were a bureaucrat above the
discovered he was using illegal measures or
honest about extra plans. What incentive
have for letting him get away with it? Sup-
pose a local communist charged with watching
director and seeing that the plant meets its
What incentive might you have for overlooking
measures? Now have a pupil explain how the
Government tries to get around such collusion.

Campbell, Sov. Ec. Power,
pp. 123-127.

files of books which they read earlier about ar-
rests: What threats hung over the heads of mana-
gers do you think they still took illegal measures
to get by?

Students will read and report on the imaginary account of
a factory director in Bauer's Nine Soviet Portraits.
Each pupil who has read either the Red Executive
or Factory Manager in the U.S.S.R. comment on the accu-
rate account and add other things he has learned
about the problems and incentives of a factory mana-

Bauer, Nine Soviet Portraits,
pp. 106-121; Granick, The
Red Executive; Berliner, Fac-
tory Manager in the U.S.S.R.,
chs. 6-12.

- G. The more industrialized and urbanized the society, the greater the vertical mobility between classes.
- G. The more widespread the system of education, the greater the mobility between classes.
- G. In practice, individual economic incentives in communist countries do not differ greatly from those in mature capitalist economies.
- G. As economic systems become more mature and complex, centralized planning becomes more difficult....
- G. Even in a centrally planned economy, economic planners cannot make all of the decisions as to all of the details of what, how much, and how things shall be produced.
- G. Misallocation of resources costs consumers what they could otherwise have had.
- G. Most economic systems are in the process of constant change.
- h. Thus managers in the U.S. by monetary advantages j managers. Neither group be working for private p for greater monetary rew the methods of providing and the methods of evaluation differ. These different kinds of decisions which in the two economic syst
- i. Managers until very recent producing in a producers' demand had been so great t were taken. With greater consumers and other plan more choosy. Attention given to experiments with making managers pay more desires of consumers.

in industrialized and urban-
society, the greater the
mobility between classes.

the widespread the system of
on, the greater the mobility
classes.

practice, individual economic
ives in communist countries
differ greatly from those
re capitalist economies.

omic systems become more
and complex, centralized
g becomes more difficult....

a centrally planned economy,
c planners cannot make all
decisions as to all of the
of what, how much, and how
shall be produced.

allocation of resources costs
rs what they could other-
ve had.

onomic systems are in the
of constant change.

h. Thus managers in the U.S.S.R. are driven by monetary advantages just as are U.S. managers. Neither group is likely to be working for private profit but rather for greater monetary rewards. However, the methods of providing awards differ and the methods of evaluating performance differ. These differences affect the kinds of decisions which managers make in the two economic systems.

i. Managers until very recently were producing in a producers' market: the demand had been so great that all goods were taken. With greater production, consumers and other plants have become more choosy. Attention is now being given to experiments with methods of making managers pay more attention to desires of consumers.

69. Have a panel discuss similarities and differences between plant managers in U.S. and in U.S.S.R. They should focus upon social origin, education, kind of training, motives and job security. Discuss: What factors in the Soviet system seem to affect vertical mobility between classes? Why?

Inekels and
Sov. Society
Granick, Red
Berliner, Fa
in the U.S.S.

70. Discuss: Since consumers can spend their money on any consumer goods they wish to that they can find in the stores, why have they purchased products which were of poor quality or which did not suit their tastes? How has the role of the consumer differed in the U.S.S.R. and in the U.S. in affecting decisions about what should be produced?

Show pupils the cartoon in Wilcox on consumers and choice. Discuss: Do you think this man's comment really indicates the view of Soviet people toward their role in selecting consumers' goods?

Wilcox, Econ
World Today,

71. Have pupils read quotations about the recent problem of unsold consumer goods in stores. How does this indicate a change in levels of living? Why do consumers refuse to buy goods? Remind pupils of the excerpt they read from New Russia's Primer on the absurdities and overproduction arising in our unplanned economy. Ask: Why hasn't planning been able to prevent this problem in the U.S.S.R. in recent years while few goods remained unsold in earlier years of planning?

"Selected Re
Society;"
Schwartz, Re
181-192.

discuss similarities and differences between managers in U.S. and in U.S.S.R. They are based upon social origin, education, kind of objectives and job security. Discuss: What differences in the Soviet system seem to affect vertical relations between classes? Why?

Inekels and Geiger, eds.,
Sov. Society, pp. 361-365;
Granick, Red Executive;
Berliner, Factory Manager
in the U.S.S.R.

Since consumers can spend their money on any goods they wish to that they can find in the store, have they purchased products which were of poor quality or which did not suit their tastes? How did the behavior of the consumer differ in the U.S.S.R. from the U.S. in affecting decisions about what should be produced?

Discuss the cartoon in Wilcox on consumers and production. Discuss: Do you think this man's comment accurately indicates the view of Soviet people toward their government neglecting consumers' goods?

Wilcox, Economies of the
World Today, p. 48.

Read quotations about the recent problem of shortages of consumer goods in stores. How does this indicate the low levels of living? Why do consumers refuse to buy? Remind pupils of the excerpt they read from the Soviet Primer on the absurdities and overproduction of our unplanned economy. Ask: Why hasn't it been possible to prevent this problem in the U.S.S.R. in the past while few goods remained unsold in earlier years?

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society;"
Schwartz, Red Phoenix, pp. 181-192.

- G. Changes in one aspect of a culture will have effects on other aspects; changes will ramify, whether they are technological, in social organization, in ideology, or whatever else is a part of the cultural system.
 - G. Although culture is always changing, certain parts or elements may persist over long periods of time.
 - G. People do not change their behavior unless they feel a need to change.
 - G. Compromise is easier where there is not an ideological perception of the issues.
 - G. The power to allocate resources is important to the power to control what and how much will be produced.
 - G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.
- 7. The Communist Party control system.
 - a. The leaders control the industry and collective farms in several ways.
 - 1) Most of these men are Party members and the Party exercises surveillance measures to control their line.
 - 2) The Party controls the prices and wages which determine the monetary incentives which

in one aspect of a culture
effects on other aspects;
will ramify, whether they
biological, in social organ-
in ideology, or whatever
part of the cultural sys-

culture is always changing,
parts or elements may per-
long periods of time.

not change their behavior
they feel a need to change.

is easier where there is
biological perception of the

to allocate resources is
to the power to control
how much will be produced.

ianisms extend the scope
as far beyond the usual to
almost all aspects of life.

7. The Communist Party controls the economic system.

a. The leaders control the managers of industry and collective farm chairmen in several ways.

1) Most of these men are members of the Party and the Party carries out surveillance measures to keep them in line.

2) The Party controls the government decrees which determine the punitive and monetary incentives which are offered.

Now have all pupils read about recent experiments in tying factory production to store requests for goods in order to make consumer choice have more effect upon production of certain kinds of goods such as clothing. They should also read about the way in which the experiments and type of control have been extended to more plants producing both consumer and producer's goods and to the ways in which managers have been given more power over making decisions about wages, etc.

Then discuss: Why was there so much opposition to these changes even when it was obvious that the older system did not result in the kind of product mix needed to satisfy consumer demands and even the needs of factories for tools and materials? (Relate the delay to the role of ideology.) Also discuss: Where would you now place the Soviet Union on a continuum between a market and a command economy? What problems may this new role of the managers create for central planning of overall production and allotment of resources?

72. Ask: What do you remember about the chart you saw on party membership among factory directors? (If necessary show it again.) How else does the Communist Party control factory directors?

Mosely, Sov. U
Khrushchev, pp
Schwartz, Sov
Since Stalin,
186; "Are Sov
Road to Capital
New & World R
1964; "New Tre
Creeping Capit
News & World R
28, 1964; Juv
Soviet Policy
80; "Soviets S
Profit," Busin
20, 1965, pp.

all pupils read about recent experiments in factory production to store requests for goods in order to make consumer choice have more effect upon production of certain kinds of goods such as clothing. They also read about the way in which the experiments of control have been extended to more plants producing both consumer and producer's goods and to the way in which managers have been given more power over decisions about wages, etc.

Discuss: Why was there so much opposition to these changes even when it was obvious that the older system would result in the kind of product mix needed to satisfy consumer demands and even the needs of factories for labor and materials? (Relate the delay to the role of the Party.) Also discuss: Where would you now place the Soviet Union on a continuum between a market and a command economy? What problems may this new role of the Party create for central planning of overall production and allotment of resources?

What do you remember about the chart you saw on membership among factory directors? (If necessary, show it again.) How else does the Communist Party control factory directors?

Mosely, Sov. Union Since Khrushchev, pp. 31-34; Schwartz, Soviet Economy Since Stalin, pp. 142-143, 186; "Are Soviets on the Road to Capitalism?" U.S. News & World Report, July 27, 1964; "New Trend in Russia: Creeping Capitalism," U.S. News & World Report, Sept. 28, 1964; Juviler and Morton, Soviet Policy-Making, pp. 76-80; "Soviets Set a Style for Profit," Business Week, March 20, 1965, pp. 104-106.

G. No country lives up to its ideology completely.

G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.

G. In command economies most of the basic economic decisions are made by the government.

b. At times interference by with agriculture or industry to difficulties. Moreover have not had the kinds of needed to make useful planure in all sections of t

G. It is easier for a totalitarian system to make drastic changes rapidly than it is for a democratic system to do so.

c. Whatever the pros and cons decrees, Communist leaders quick action to bring change

lives up to its ideologically.

mechanisms extend the scope far beyond the usual almost all aspects of

economies most of the economic decisions are made by the government.

b. At times interference by party leaders with agriculture or industry has led to difficulties. Moreover, planners have not had the kinds of information needed to make useful plans for agriculture in all sections of the country.

argument for a totalitarian system make drastic changes more than it is for a democratic system to do so.

c. Whatever the pros and cons of specific decrees, Communist leaders can take quick action to bring changes.

73. Show pupils a table on the party status of collective farm chairmen. Now tell pupils about the times the party sent urban communists out to be chairmen. Discuss: What do you think the effects might have been? Why? Why is it important that the chairmen are usually communists? What do these incidents show about the reality of elections of chairmen by collective members?
- For table, see Readings on Soviet Society. For examples see Econ. of Soviet Union, pp. 208-209.
74. Point out that other communist workers in a region frequently interfered with production of collectives. Cite examples and quote Mosely on Khrushchev's interference.
- Inkeles and G. Sov. Society, pp. 100-101. Mosely, Sov. Society, pp. 100-101. Khrushchev, Secret Speech, pp. 100-101.
75. A mature pupil might read a Soviet novel which deals with collective farms and illustrates some of the problems arising from interference by party members.
- Adramov, One Day in the Life of a Collective Farmer, pp. 100-101.
76. A pupil might report on Belov's account of his life as a chairman of a collective farm and the problems which he had with the party secretary.
- Belov, History of the Soviet Union, pp. 100-101. From Belov's account in Riha, ed., Russian History, pp. 100-101.
77. Have a pupil describe the process by which the Machine Tractor Stations were abolished, the speed with which the action was taken, and the problems related to ideology involved in this move.
- Loucks, Communist Party in the USSR, pp. 46-47. Schwartz, Soviet Society, pp. 100-101. Stalin, Works, pp. 100-101.

Is a table on the party status of collective farm chairmen. Now tell pupils about the times the party chairmen were ousted to be chairmen. Discuss: How do you think the effects might have been? Why? How important that the chairmen are usually communists? What do these incidents show about the reactions of chairmen by collective members?

What if other communist workers in a region were interfered with production of collectives. Cite and quote Mosely on Khrushchev's interference.

What if a pupil might read a Soviet novel which deals with collective farms and illustrates some of the problems arising from interference by party members.

What if a pupil might report on Belov's account of his life as a member of a collective farm and the problems which he faced with the party secretary.

What if a pupil describe the process by which the Machine Stations were abolished, the speed with which it was taken, and the problems related to idealism involved in this move.

For table, see "Selected Readings on Sov. Society." For examples, see Bergson, Econ. of Sov. Planning, pp. 208-209.

Inkeles and Geiger, eds., Sov. Society, p. 333. Mosely, Sov. Union Since Khrushchev, pp. 16-17.

Adramov, One Day in the "New Life."

Belov, Hist. of a Soviet Collective Farm; excerpts from Belov can be found in Riha, ed., Readings in Russian Hist., vol.3, pp. 525-549.

Loucks, Comparative Ec. Systems, pp. 460-66; Schwartz, Sov. Econ. Since Stalin, pp. 37-91.

5. Uses simple statistical devices for analyzing data.

6. Checks on completeness of data.

7. Identifies card-stacking.

7. EVALUATES SOURCES OF INFORMATION.

8. Sets up hypotheses.

9. Interprets graphs. (Draws inferences from graphs. Looks for graphic devices which may be misleading.)

10. Checks on the completeness of data. (Rejects post hoc arguments; looks for other factors which may have caused the later event.)

3. The Communists have been tremendous economic growth production.

a. The Soviet growth rate of the U.S. by a wide margin in the 1950's, but in 1958. This rapid growth provides a challenge to the Soviets could even and surpass the U.S. growth rate greatly in a period of years.

simple statistical devices
analyzing data.

on completeness of data.

files card-stacking.

SOURCES OF INFORMATION.

up hypotheses.

interprets graphs. (Draws infer-
from graphs. Looks for graphic
which may be misleading.)

on the completeness of data.
its post hoc arguments; looks
other factors which may have
(the later event.)

3. The Communists have been able to achieve
tremendous economic growth in industrial
production.

a. The Soviet growth rate exceeded that
of the U.S. by a wide margin during
much of the 1950's, but it slowed down
in 1958. This rapid growth rate pro-
vides a challenge to the U.S., since
the Soviets could eventually overtake
and surpass the U.S. production if its
growth rate greatly exceeded ours for
period of years.

tell pupils the timetable for the shift from centralization to regional controls over industry under Khrushchev. Discuss: What advantages and disadvantages can you see in a system in which such action can be taken so quickly by the leaders?

78. Review with pupils the meaning of GNP and how it is figured in the U.S. Why would this figure be useful in comparing economic systems? How ask pupils what would happen to this comparison if the statisticians were to use different criteria in estimating GNP. (Use examples which Soviets have used.)

For a discussion of statistics, see Sov. Econ. Growth

79. If some pupil in class is highly interested in mathematics and statistics, he might read varying analyses of the problems of interpreting Soviet statistics. He should explain some of them to the class.

Inkeles and G. Sov. Society, or Hendel, Sov. pp. 466-480.

80. If the school owns the set of Fenton-Wallbank transparencies, on Russian Economic Growth, project transparency A showing growth rates in Russia and the U.S.S.R. from 1870 to 1960, with the breakdown between industrial and agricultural growth rates after 1913.

Fenton-Wallbank Transparency Russian Economic Forecasting Co.

Discuss: How can you account for the possible drop in both agricultural and industrial rates from 1913 to the early 1920's? What may account for the great difference in growth rates in industry and agriculture from 1928 to 1940? Why do you think agricultural rates may have lagged so far behind industrial growth ever since 1928? Some people have argued that Russia would have become an industrial power with a rapid economic growth rate even if the Bolsheviks had not seized control. Does this chart provide any data which might support that claim?

pils the timetable for the shift from centraliza- regional controls over industry under Khrushchev. What advantages and disadvantages can you see stem in which such action can be taken so quickly leaders?

with pupils the meaning of GNP and how it is fig- the U.S. Why would this figure be useful in com- economic system? How ask pupils what would hap- this comparison if the statisticians were to use nt criteria in estimating GNP? (Use examples Soviets have used)

pupil in class is highly interested in mathemat- statistics, he might read varying analyses of olem. of interpreting Soviet statistics. He explain some of them to the class.

chool owns the set of Fenton Wallbank transpar- on Russian Economic Growth, project transparency g growth rates in Russia and the U.S.S.R. from 1960; with the breakdown between industrial and ural growth rates after 1913.

How can you account for the possible drop in icultural and industrial rates from 1913 to the 20's? What may account for the great difference a rates in industry and agriculture from 1928? Why do you think agricultural rates may have o far behind industrial growth ever since 1928? ple have argued that Russia would have been a trial power with a rapid economic growth rate the Bolsheviks had not seized control. Does ort provide any data which might support that

For a discussion of Soviet statistics, see Campbell, Sov. Eco. Growth, pp. 34-47.

Inkeles and Geiger, eds., Sov. Society, pp. 302-307 or Hendel, Sov. Crucible, pp. 466-480.

Fenton-Wallbank World His- tory Transparencies on Rus- sian Economic Growth, Scott Foresman Co.

A. EVALUATES INFORMATION.

- G. The larger the productive capacity in relationship to the population, the less the hardship involved to consumers in making the savings (and investments) needed to achieve a given growth rate.

- S. Draws inferences from tables.

Now place transparency B over transparency A. Let pupils check on the time of certain events which might provide some check on their earlier guesses. However, remind pupils that one thing does not necessarily cause another just because it comes before it. What other evidence have they come across which is not indicated on this graph but which might have caused some of the changes?

81. Have pupils look once again at the tables on growth rates which they studied during the introduction to the entire unit on the U.S.S.R. Have them note once more the rapid growth rate of the early fifties and the slowing down of the growth rate in the U.S.S.R. in the late fifties and early sixties. Have them also note the changes in the growth rate in the U.S. Ask: Can you think of any reasons for the greater average growth rate for the U.S.S.R.? For the slowdown?

"Teacher's S
the Unit on

82. Have pupils try to think of any arguments they have heard about the unimportance of a faster growth rate for the U.S.S.R. If they can't think of any tell them the argument that the U.S.S.R. would never catch up anyway because the smaller growth rate in the U.S. would mean so much larger an actual production. Have pupils analyze this argument. Then tell pupils the argument that it is much easier to make a large growth rate when a country starts from a much lower level of production. Therefore, the U.S. does not need to be worried. Have pupils analyze this argument.

Teacher refe
ity: Campbe
Power, pp. 5

83. Now project graphs which compare Soviet and U.S. production of steel and electricity from 1913 to 1960. Discuss: How much progress has the U.S.S.R. made in catching up with the U.S. in these two fields?

Stavrianos,
Man, p. 339
Crucible, p.

Check transparency B over transparency A. Let pupils check on the time of certain events which might come check on their earlier guesses. However, pupils that one thing does not necessarily cause just because it comes before it. What other have they come across which is not indicated graph but which might have caused some of the

Pupils look once again at the tables on growth which they studied during the introduction to the unit on the U.S.S.R. Have them note once more the growth rate of the early fifties and the slowdown of the growth rate in the U.S.S.R. in the late and early sixties. Have them also note the change in the growth rate in the U.S. Ask: Can you give any reasons for the greater average growth rate in the U.S.S.R.? For the slowdown?

Pupils try to think of any arguments they have about the unimportance of a faster growth rate for the U.S.S.R. If they can't think of any tell them that the U.S.S.R. would never catch up anyway with the smaller growth rate in the U.S. would mean a larger actual production. Have pupils analyze the argument. Then tell pupils the argument that it is easier to make a large growth rate when a country starts from a much lower level of production. Therefore, the U.S.S.R. does not need to be worried. Have pupils analyze the argument.

Draw graphs which compare Soviet and U.S. production of steel and electricity from 1913 to 1960. Discuss: How much progress has the U.S.S.R. made in catching up with the U.S. in these two fields?

"Teacher's Supplement to the Unit on the U.S.S.R."

Teacher reference for activity: Campbell, Sov. Ec. Power, pp. 53-55.

Stavrianos, Global History of Man p. 339 or Handel, Sov. Crucible, p. 464.

- A. RESPECTS EVIDENCE EVEN WHEN IT CONTRADICTS PREJUDICES AND PRECONCEPTIONS.
- S. Uses simple statistical devices for analyzing data.
- S. Draws inferences from graphs.

G. At any specific time, the total economic output is affected by the quantity and quality of productive resources (natural resources, labor, and capital goods), by the levels of technology and by the efficiency of the organizational structures.

b. The rapid growth rate was by a number of factors.

1) The Soviet Union had a base for industrial growth though its agricultural have made agricultural difficult.

2) The Soviet Union had a surplus of farm labor moved to industries and work where capital was

EVIDENCE EVEN WHEN IT CON-
PREJUDICES AND PRECONCEP-

ple statistical devices
yzing data.

ferences from graphs.

pecific time, the total
output is affected by
tity and quality of pro-
resources (natural re-
labor, and capital goods),
evels of technology and by
ciency of the organization-
tures.

b. The rapid growth rate was made possible
by a number of factors.

- 1) The Soviet Union had a rich resource
base for industrial development, al-
though its agricultural resources
have made agricultural development
difficult.
- 2) The Soviet Union had a vast reservoir
of surplus farm laborers who could be
moved to industries and who could do
work where capital was scarce.

84. Now project transparency E from the Fenton-Wallbank series on Russian Economic Growth. (Cover the right-hand half.) Make sure that pupils understand what the GNP was in 1960 and what each of the green lines on the graph shows. Now place transparency D on top of transparency C, again covering the right-hand half. Have pupils note how soon the Soviet Union could catch up with the U.S. GNP at differing growth rates in the U.S. and in the U.S.S.R. Also ask: Is it inevitable that the Soviet Union will catch up with the U.S.? What must the U.S. do if it does not want this to happen?

Fenton-Wallbank
Transparencie
Economic Grow
Foreman Co.

If your school system does not have these transparencies, show pupils the table in Campbell which shows how fast the Soviet Union could overtake the U.S. given different growth rates in the two countries.

Campbell, Soc
p. 195. (Tab
Hendel, Sov.

85. Have pupils review what they learned in earlier courses and the unit on Western Europe about the factors affecting economic growth. Then ask: What did we learn about the Soviet resource base as a potential for industrial growth?

For teacher's
activity, see
Sov. Union,

Think back to what you learned earlier about the problems facing peasants in Tsarist Russia after the serfs were freed. Would any of these problems have given the Bolsheviks a potential source of strength when they decided to industrialize rapidly? (Try to ask additional questions as needed to help pupils understand how the surplus labor in rural areas could be moved to industry without necessarily reducing farm output, other things being equal.) Also ask: What problems would plant managers have faced in using this labor, however?

ect transparency E from the Fenton-Wallbank ser-
ussian Economic Growth. (Cover the right-hand
Make sure that pupils understand what the GNP was
and what each of the green lines on the graph
Now place transparency D on top of transparency
covering the right-hand half. Have pupils note
the Soviet Union could catch up with the U.S.
differing growth rates in the U.S. and in the
Also ask: Is it inevitable that the Soviet
ll catch up with the U.S.? What must t'e U.S.
does not want this to happen?

chool system does not have these transparencies,
pils the table in Campbell which shows how fast
et Union could overtake the U.S. given differ-
th rates in the two countries.

pils review what they learned in earlier courses
unit on Western Europe about the factors affect-
omic growth. Then ask: What did we learn
e Soviet resource base as a potential for in-
growth?

ck to what you learned earlier about the prob-
ing peasants in Tsarist Russia after the serfs
ed. Would any of these problems have given
hevists a potential source of strength when
ic to industrialize rapidly? (Try to ask
al questions as needed to help pupils under-
w the surplus labor in rural area could be moved
try without necessarily reducing farm output,
ings being equal.) Also ask: What problems
ant managers have faced in using this labor,

Fenton-Wallbank World History
Transparencies on Russian
Economic Growth, Scott,
Forsman Co.

Campbell, Soc. Ec. Power,
p. 195. (Table reprinted in
Hendel, Sov. Crucible, p.544.)

For teacher's reference for
activity, see Holt & Turner,
Sov. Union, pp. 66-73.

G. Capital formation through saving is a major means of increasing an economy's total output over time because it increases productive capacity.

G. Centrally-planned economies find it easier to divert resources to certain goals than do governments in economies based upon a market system.

A. VALUES OBJECTIVITY AND DESIRES TO KEEP HIS VALUES FROM AFFECTING HIS INTERPRETATION OF EVIDENCE.

G. Culture may change through a process of diffusion.

G. The organizational structure of the total economy (or any large sector of it (such as agriculture affects efficiency or production and output, just as does the organizational structure within a single firm.

G. Capital formation through saving is a major means of increasing an econ-

3) The government had the force consumer saving invest in the large-s industry needed for fut

4) The U.S.S.R. could bo know-how and technical countries.

5) A country which is bu factories should be a ate the most up-to-da this equipment should try one advantage ove industries have been

c. The growth rate during t and 1960's slowed down f reasons.

1) The agricultural sect omy failed to achieve

2) The increased investm spending reduced the ments available in ot

formation through saving
or means of increasing an
total output over time.
it increases productive

y-planned economies find
r to divert resources to
goals than do governments
mies based upon a market

BJECTIVITY AND DESIRES TO
VALUES FROM AFFECTING HIS
TATION OF EVIDENCE.

may change through a pro-
diffusion.

nizational structure of
economy (or any large
il (such as agriculture
efficiency or production
ut, just as does the organ-
structure within a single

formation through saving is
means of increasing an econ-

3) The government had the power to force consumer savings in order to invest in the large-scale heavy industry needed for future growth.

4) The U.S.S.R. could borrow technical know-how and technicians from other countries.

5) A country which is building many new factories should be able to incorporate the most up-to-date equipment; this equipment should give the country one advantage over countries whose industries have been built in the past.

c. The growth rate during the late 1950's and 1960's slowed down for a number of reasons.

1) The agricultural sector of the economy failed to achieve production goals.

2) The increased investments in military spending reduced the amount of investments available in other industries.

Now show pupils the Fenton-Wallbank transparency D again, uncovering the right-hand side. How has the Soviet Union divided its resources between investment and consumption? Superimpose transparency E and have pupils compare the U.S. allocation. Discuss: What do these graphs show about the willingness of the Soviet leaders as against the American people to forego present consumption in order to invest for future growth? How easy would it be for the U.S. government to bring about a great increase in investment rates and a sharp upturn in the growth rate? How might it try to bring about greater investment and economic growth?

Fenton-Wallbank
Transparency
Economic Growth
Co.

86. Discuss: What advantages did the U.S.S.R. have when it began its campaign to increase industrial production which Britain did not have when it began its industrial revolution? (Be sure to discuss the advantages to be obtained from borrowing technical help and training from abroad.) Also discuss: What advantages should the new Soviet factories have over older factories which were built in other countries many years earlier?

87. Have two pupils present a mock interview between a reporter and a Soviet economic planner or one of the present leaders of the Soviet Union on the reasons for the slow-down in the rate of economic growth in the late 50's and early 60's.

Discuss: U.S. economic growth increased greatly in World War II when we began to spend for military ends. Why did military expenditures in U.S.S.R. in late 1950's and 1960's slow down the growth rate?

Schwartz, So
Stalin, ch.

pupils the Fenton-Wallbank transparency D again, the right-hand side. How has the Soviet Union's resources between investment and consumption? Use transparency E and have pupils compare the allocation. Discuss: What do these graphs show about the willingness of the Soviet leaders as against the people to forego present consumption in order to bring about future growth? How easy would it be for the government to bring about a great increase in investment rates and a sharp upturn in the growth rate? How difficult would it be to bring about greater investment and growth?

Fenton-Wallbank World History Transparency on Russian Economic Growth, Scott, Foresman Co.

What advantages did the U.S.S.R. have when it began its campaign to increase industrial production which it did not have when it began its industrial revolution? (Be sure to discuss the advantages to be obtained from receiving technical help and training from abroad.) Discuss: What advantages should the new Soviet factories have over older factories which were built in other countries many years earlier?

pupils present a ~~mock~~ interview between a report of a Soviet economic planner and one of the present leaders of the Soviet Union on the reasons for the slow-down in the rate of economic growth in the late 50's and early 60's.

Schwartz, Sov. Econ. Since Stalin, ch. 5 and pp. 44-45.

U.S. economic growth increased greatly in World War II. How did we begin to spend for military ends. Why did economic growth in U.S.S.R. in late 1950's and early 1960's slow down the growth rate?

omy's total output over time because it increases productive capacity.

C. If resources are used to satisfy one want, they cannot be used to satisfy another. Only when resources are unemployed, will more expenditures on one thing lead to the production of more of something else.

G. Output can be increased by technological progress in the development of tools and machines and power to replace manpower.

G. The quality of labor and an economy's output are usually increased by education and training.

G. The larger the productive capacity in relationship to the population, the less the hardship involved to consumers in making the savings (and investments) needed to achieve a given growth rate.

A. IS SCEPTICAL OF SINGLE-FACTOR THEORIES OF CAUSATION.

G. Differences in productivity and in

3) The Soviet leaders, since the latest technological progress in many new plants, hesitated to improve

d. The Soviet government, of the advantages it now has some advantages not have before, such of skilled workers and scientists, and has also a larger capacity in producing both more producers and consumers' goods.

9. An evaluation of the Soviet economic systems shows that it is ahead in some things and behind in others.

total output over time because it increases productivity.

resources are used to satisfy want, they cannot be used to satisfy another. Only when resources are unemployed, will more expenditures on one thing lead to production of more of something.

output can be increased by technological progress in the development of tools and machines and power to replace manpower.

quality of labor and an economic output are usually increased by education and training.

larger the productive capacity in relationship to the population, less the hardship involved to consumers in making the savings (investments) needed to achieve a given growth rate.

CEPTICAL OF SINGLE-FACTOR THEORIES OF CAUSATION.

differences in productivity and in

3) The Soviet leaders failed to introduce the latest technology possible in many new plants, and managers hesitated to innovate.

d. The Soviet government no longer has all of the advantages it once had, but it now has some advantages which it did not have before, such as a large group of skilled workers and trained technicians, scientists, and managers. It has also a larger capacity for producing both more producers' goods and more consumers' goods.

9. An evaluation of the Soviet and U.S. economic systems shows that the Soviets are ahead in some things and the Americans ahead in others.

88. Have pupils read excerpts from Boretsky's report to Congress on comparative technological developments in the U.S.S.R. and the U.S. Discuss: Why do you think technological innovation in new plants in the U.S.S.R. slowed down after 1940?

"Selected Re
Society."

Also discuss: Do the Soviets still have the other advantages which they once had which allowed them to make rapid growth? Do they have any advantages today which they did not have in the early period of the five year plans? Do they have any disadvantages today which they did not have then?

89. Have a panel discussion on the question: How Efficient is the Soviet Economic System as Compared with the U.S. Economic System? The panel should project graphs to illustrate their arguments. Discuss: Are these differ-

Campbell, S
Ch. 4 and p

pupils read excerpts from Boretsky's report to Congress on comparative technological developments in the U.S.S.R. and the U.S. Discuss: Why do you think technological innovation in new plants in the U.S.S.R. slowed after 1940?

"Selected Readings on Soviet Society."

Discuss: Do the Soviets still have the other advantages which they once had which allowed them to make rapid growth? Do they have any advantages today which they did not have in the early period of the five year plans? Do they have any disadvantages today which they did not have then?

a panel discussion on the question: How Efficient is the Soviet Economic System as Compared with the U.S. Economic System? The panel should project graphs to illustrate their arguments. Discuss: Are these differ-

Campbell, Sov. Ec. Power, Ch. 4 and pp. 99-113.

levels of living may result from differences in the stage of development rather than in the type of economic system per se.

- G. Labor productivity may rise both from the activities of workers themselves and from the accumulation of capital and technological and managerial advance.
 - G. The rational use of resources calls for the use of more of those resources in large supply as a substitute for those in short supply, even if a different balance might increase output per man hour.
 - G. The lack of techniques for measuring the value of capital makes it difficult to determine the most efficient use of capital investment in achieving goals and to decide when it is cheaper or more economical to build new factories or buy new machines rather than to repair old ones.
 - G. Ideologies are important for the structure they give to the political and economic system, the answers they give to ambiguous situations and the cues for responses they suggest.
- a. Several measures of productivity can be used to measure efficiency in an economic system. Neither is ahead on all of these measures. Indeed, one industry may be ahead on one measure while another in the same country may rank ahead on another. The U.S. is ahead on most measures of productivity.
 - b. The Soviets tend to favor the use of the devices for moving ahead of the devices for moving back. These devices for improving productivity are not the result of the system as such, but rather the result of foregoing investment or investment where excess manpower is used in favor of other investments.
 - c. The Marxian beliefs about their reluctance to cut back on their rates for the use of capital, capped attempts by planning decisions about the most efficient use of available capital funds and about when replacement of old plants would be more economical than repairing old machines.

of living may result from differences in the stage of development rather than in the type of economic system per se.

Productivity may rise both from the activities of workers themselves and from the accumulation of capital and technological managerial advance.

Rational use of resources calls for the use of more of those resources in large supply as a substitute for those in short supply, even if a different balance might increase output per man hour.

Lack of techniques for measuring the value of capital makes it difficult to determine the most efficient use of capital investment in achieving goals and to decide when it is cheaper or more economical to build new factories or buy new machinery rather than to repair old ones.

Technologies are important for the structure they give to the political economic system, the answers they give to ambiguous situations and for responses they suggest.

- a. Several measures of productivity can be used to measure efficiency of an economic system. Neither country is ahead on all of these measures. Indeed, one industry may rank high on one measure while another industry in the same country may rank low. Overall, the U.S. is ahead on measures of productivity.
- b. The Soviets tend to fall behind on some of the devices for moving goods and for maintaining quality control within plants. These devices for improving efficiency are not the result of the economic system as such, but rather the result of foregoing investment on those improvements where excess manpower could be used in favor of other types of investment.
- c. The Marxian beliefs about value and their reluctance to consider interest rates for the use of capital have handicapped attempts by planners in making decisions about the most efficient use of available capital for new investment and about when replacements of machinery and plants would be more efficient than repairing old machines and plants.

ences due to basic differences in the system or to the fact that the U.S.S.R. had a slower start? (Or have smaller groups or individuals discuss different measures of efficiency. See a-b below.)

a. Several pupils might report on productivity measures as ways of comparing the efficiency of these two systems. Discuss: Are these differences due to any basic difference in the two systems?

Campbell, S
ch. 4.

b. A pupil might report on problems facing managers in the movement of goods within factories. How does the Soviet factory compare in efficiency on this measure with the U.S.? Why is there this difference?

Campbell, S
ch. 4.

The same pupil should also tell the class about problems facing industrial managers in quality control as compared to those facing American managers. What technological advantages do Americans have? Why haven't Soviets adopted these techniques? Is there any reason to expect them to continue to use present methods rather than these techniques in the future?

90. Ask pupils what they remember about the Marxian theory of value. What place would Marxists have for interest on capital? Now ask pupils to try to think of ways in which the Soviet refusal to consider interest rates for use of capital investments has hampered Soviet planners and managers of individual factories.

For teacher
Campbell, S
pp. 101-106
Schwartz, S
Stalin, pp.

If pupils can't think of ways, have someone interview an American businessman to find out how he uses interest rates to help him plan investments and plan for building new plants or for buying new machines to replace obsolete ones. The pupils should report to the class. Then discuss the problems facing Soviet planners and managers who

es due to basic differences in the system or to
ct that the U.S.S.R. had a slower start? (Or have
r groups or individuals discuss different measures
iciency. See a-b below.)

eral pupils might report on productivity measures
ways of comparing the efficiency of these two sys-
s. Discuss: Are these differences due to any basic dif-
ference in the two systems?

Campbell, Sov. Ec. Power,
ch. 4.

pupil might report on problems facing managers in
movement of goods within factories. How does the
viet factory compare in efficiency on this measure
ch the U.S.? Why is there this difference?

Campbell, Sov. Ec. Power,
ch. 4.

same pupil should also tell the class about prob-
facing industrial managers in quality control as
pared to those facing American managers. What
chnological advantages do Americans have? Why
ven't Soviets adopted these techniques? Is there
reason to expect them to continue to use present
hods rather than these techniques in the future?

pils what they remember about the Marxian theory
ue. What place would Marxists have for interest
pital? Now ask pupils to try to think of ways in
the Soviet refusal to consider interest rates for
capital investments has hampered Soviet planners
managers of individual factories.

For teacher's reference, see
Campbell, Sov. Ec. Power,
pp. 101-106;
Schwartz, Sov. Economy Since
Stalin, pp. 95-97.

pils can't think of ways, have someone interview
merican businessman to find out how he uses interest
to help him plan investments and plan for building
plants or for buying new machines to replace obsolete
The pupils should report to the class. Then dis-
the problems facing Soviet planners and managers who

- G. Compromise is easier where there is not an ideological perception of the issues.
- G. Centrally-planned economies find it easier to divert resources to certain goals than do governments in economies based on a market system.
- G. The contrast between democratic and non-democratic political systems may be looked at as a conflict in basic underlying values.
- S. Generalizes from data.
- S. Identifies card-stacking.
- A. IS SCEPTICAL OF CONVENTIONAL TRUTHS AND DEMANDS THAT WIDELY-HELD AND POPULAR NOTIONS BE JUDGED IN ACCORDANCE WITH STANDARDS OF EMPIRICAL VALIDATION.
- G. Ideologies are important for the structure they give to the political and economic systems, the answers they give to ambiguous situations, and the cues for responses they suggest.
- G. No nation lives up completely to its ideology.
- d. The Soviet system of government of investment makes easy savings and investment a economic growth.
- e. Thus far, the American is ahead in providing the solution to meet demands of specific types of goods.
- f. The growth rate makes i Soviet economic system spite some of its proble
- 10. The Soviet economic system evaluated in terms of how achieved Soviet short-range growth and long-term goals communism rather than what call a socialist economy.

is easier where there
an ideological perception
issues.

y-planned economies find
to divert resources to
goals than do governments
ies based on a market sys-

contrast between democratic
democratic political sys-
be looked at as a con-
basic underlying values.

izes from data.

es card-stacking.

ICAL OF CONVENTIONAL TRUTHS
INDS THAT WIDELY-HELD AND
NOTIONS BE JUDGED IN ACCORD-
H STANDARDS OF EMPIRICAL
ON.

es are important for the
e they give to the polit-
economic systems, the
they give to ambiguous
ns, and the cues for re-
they suggest.

n lives up completely to
logy.

d. The Soviet system of government control
of investment makes easier heavy forced
savings and investment and so rapid
economic growth.

e. Thus far, the American system has been
ahead in providing the shifts in produc-
tion to meet demands of consumers for
specific types of goods.

f. The growth rate makes it clear that the
Soviet economic system is viable, de-
spite some of its problems.

10. The Soviet economic system can also be
evaluated in terms of how closely it has
achieved Soviet short-range goals of rapid
growth and long-term goals of achieving
communism rather than what the Soviets now
call a socialist economy.

operate without interest rates. Also tell the class about some recent discussions about interest rates among Soviet economists.

91. Say: We have been studying other aspects of the Soviet economic system which we must also consider in evaluating the two economic systems. Review what pupils have learned about the comparative ease of creating big investments in order to promote rapid economic growth. Then also ask: Which system makes it easier to satisfy demands of consumers for specific types of consumer goods? Why?
92. Have pupils prepare a sheet listing the strengths and weaknesses of the Soviet economic system. Remind pupils that they should compare their list with the actual strengths and weaknesses of the U.S. system rather than comparing the actual conditions in the Soviet Union with the ideal description in the U.S.
93. Discuss: How many of the Marxian communist goals in the economic area have been achieved thus far? How much progress has been made toward achieving them? Khrushchev promised that a communist society would be achieved soon, that the U.S.S.R. was in a transition stage between socialism and communism. (Read some quotations from Khrushchev at this point.) Ask: Do you think his prediction will prove true? Why or why not? If not, why do you think he made this promise? How well has the Soviet economic system attained the short-range goal of rapid growth?

"Teacher's S
Unit on the

without interest rates. Also tell the class some recent discussions about interest rates Soviet economists.

We have been studying other aspects of the Soviet economic system which we must also consider in evaluating the two economic systems. Review what pupils have learned about the comparative ease of creating big incentives in order to promote rapid economic growth. Then ask: Which system makes it easier to satisfy demands of consumers for specific types of consumer goods? Why?

Pupils prepare a sheet listing the strengths and weaknesses of the Soviet economic system. Remind pupils they should compare their list with the actual strengths and weaknesses of the U.S. system rather than comparing the actual conditions in the Soviet Union with an ideal description in the U.S.

Ask: How many of the Marxian communist goals in the "Teacher's Supplement to this Unit on the U.S.S.R." has been achieved thus far? How much progress has been made toward achieving them? Khrushchev predicted that a communist society would be achieved soon, but the U.S.S.R. was in a transition stage between socialism and communism. (Read some quotations from Khrushchev at this point.) Ask: Do you think his prediction will prove true? Why or why not? If not, why do you think he made this promise? How well has the Soviet economic system attained the short-range goal of rapid growth?

G. Most political communication depends on the use of symbols, positive and negative stereotypes, and other communication shortcuts; effective communication depends on effective manipulation of these symbolic tools.

A. RESPECTS EVIDENCE EVEN WHEN IT CONTRADICTS PREJUDICES AND PRECONCEPTIONS.

G. Although culture is always changing, certain parts or elements may persist over long periods of time.

G. People do not change their behavior unless they feel a need for change.

11. The Soviet economic system can be expected to continue ever, the people seem satisfied with the broad outlines of the system. Changes may also affect them.

G. The type of leader chosen differs in different situations.

G. Most economic systems are in the process of constant change.

G. Changes in one aspect of a culture will have effects on other aspects.

political communication depends on the use of symbols, positive and negative stereotypes, and communication shortcuts; effective communication depends on creative manipulation of these public tools.

TESTS EVIDENCE EVEN WHEN IT
CONFRONTS PREJUDICES AND PRE-
CONCEPTIONS.

Though culture is always changing, certain parts or elements persist over long periods of

people do not change their behavior unless they feel a need for change.

11. The Soviet economic system has changed and can be expected to continue to change. However, the people seem satisfied with the broad outlines of the system. Economic changes may also affect the political system.

The type of leader chosen differs in different situations.

Economic systems are in the process of constant change.

Changes in one aspect of a culture have effects on other aspects.

94. Have a pupil pretend that he was a Russian worker who fell asleep in 1913 (or 1890) and wakes up today. He should write a modern Rip Van Winkle story on the similarities and differences he sees in urban life and in industry.

95. Have a pupil summarize the Harvard Center findings on the attitudes of Russian refugees of an earlier period toward their jobs, working and living conditions, public ownership of the means of production, and the welfare activities of the state. Remind pupils of the date of the study. What changes if any might they expect to find today? Should the U.S. expect economic dissatisfaction to lead to revolt against the Soviet government?

inkles and
Citizen, ch
46.

96. Discuss: What economic group might be most likely to push for looser controls over the economic system (or at least over decisions of those operating farms and industry)? Why? To what degree is this group represented in the present government? Why would the Soviet government be in difficulties if it were to purge as many of this group today as it did in the 1930's? How have economic changes affected the political system?
Quote Ulam on these effects.

Beer and U
terns of G
638, 642, c

pupil pretend that he was a Russian worker who fell in 1913 (or 1890) and wakes up today. He should write on Rip Van Winkle story on the similarities and differences he sees in urban life and in industry.

pupil summarize the Harvard Center findings on the attitudes of Russian refugees of an earlier period toward jobs, working and living conditions, public ownership of the means of production, and the welfare activities of the state. Remind pupils of the date of the study. What changes if any might they expect to find today? How do you think the U.S. might expect economic dissatisfaction to lead to a revolt against the Soviet government?

Inkeles and Bauer, Soviet Citizen, ch. 5 and pp. 233-246.

Q: What economic group might be most likely to push for more government controls over the economic system (or at least over the decisions of those operating farms and industry)? Why? To what degree is this group represented in the present government? Why would the Soviet government be in difficulties if it were to purge as many of this group today as it did in the 1930's? How have economic changes affected the political system?

Beer and Ulam, eds., Patterns of Government, pp. 638, 642, or 646.

U: Discuss these effects.

G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.

S. Applies previously-learned concepts and generalizations.

G. Ideologies are important for the structure they give to the political, economic and social system, the answers they give to ambiguous situations, and the cues for responses they suggest.

G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.

G. All the institutions in a society are related; because of this inter-relationship, a change in one institution is likely to affect other institutions. (Changes in the family are reflected in other institutions and changes in other institutions are reflected in the family.)

G. Family structure may make change difficult.

C. The Soviet government extended over all aspects of the social

1. As was seen earlier, the government interfered with churches and has used education to maintain control.

2. The Soviet government has policies toward the family about a number of changes in the role of women since

a. At first the government's ideas about the family were very easy to obtain. The government felt changes that they issued decrees almost immediately with effect in 1917. The early government wished to weaken the family as a possible focus of resistance and opposition to the

b. Later, the Soviet government's policies and made difficult once more. The changes about in part because of the high birth rate & frequency. The leaders of the family more responsible for appropriate socialization

tarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual and include almost all aspects of

s previously-learned concepts and generalizations.

gies are important for the sure they give to the political, economic and social system, answers they give to ambiguous situations, and the cues for responses they suggest.

tarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual and include almost all aspects of

the institutions in a society are related; because of this interrelationship, a change in one institution is likely to affect other institutions. (Changes in the family reflected in other institutions and changes in other institutions reflected in the family.)

structure may make change difficult.

C. The Soviet government extends its control over all aspects of the social system.

1. As was seen earlier, the government has interfered with churches in the Soviet Union and has used education as a tool for maintaining control.

2. The Soviet government has adopted differing policies toward the family and has brought about a number of changes in the family and the role of women since Tsarist days.

a. At first the government followed Marxian ideas about the family and made divorce very easy to obtain. The new Soviet government felt changes were so important that they issued decrees on the family almost immediately when they seized power in 1917. The early Soviet government wished to weaken the strength of the family as a possible force for conservatism and opposition to the new regime.

b. Later, the Soviet government shifted its policies and made divorce more difficult once more. The changes were brought about in part because of a great decline in the birth rate & rising juvenile delinquency. The leaders wished to make the family more responsible for providing appropriate socialization into norms of so-

1. Review with pupils the meaning of the term totalitarianism. Point out that so far they have seen how the government controls the economic as well as the political system. As they studied the political system, they also learned ways in which the government extended its control over other social institutions in order to maintain its power. Ask: What institutions were these? How did the government use them? How does the government control over these institutions compare with government control over similar institutions in this country?

2. Remind pupils of Marx's comments about the family in The Communist Manifesto. Now read a quotation from Lenin showing his attitude. Ask: What kinds of family laws do you think the Soviets might have passed when they first came to power?

"Teacher's Sup
on the U.S.S.R

3. Have a pupil give a report on "The Soviet Family." He should describe the early family laws, reasons for them, later changes, and some of the reasons for the changes and the shift toward easier divorce once more in recent years. He should also describe ways in which the present-day family differs from families in Tsarist Russia.

Fairly difficult
useful source
and Geiger, e
pp. 533-540;
formation of
pp. 447-459.

Discuss: How does the Soviet family compare with families in the U.S.? How has the Soviet government tried to control the family for its own aims?

Also fairly d
useful refere
cent changes
Morton, eds.,
Making, pp. 5
ful but fair
erences inclu
et al., The U
and pp. 69-7
How the Sovie
pp. 124-127;
Sov. Citizens

With pupils the meaning of the term totalitarianism. Point out that so far they have seen how the government controls the economic as well as the political system. If they studied the political system, they also learned in which the government extended its control over social institutions in order to maintain its power. What institutions were these? How did the government control them? How does the government control over these institutions compare with government control over similar institutions in this country?

Pupils of Marx's comments about the family in The Communist Manifesto. Now read a quotation from Lenin on his attitude. Ask: What kinds of family laws do you think the Soviets might have passed when they first came to power?

"Teacher's Supplement to Unit on the U.S.S.R."

Pupil give a report on "The Soviet Family." He should describe the early family laws, reasons for them, changes, and some of the reasons for the changes. He should also describe ways in which the present Soviet family differs from families in Tsarist Russia.

How does the Soviet family compare with families in the U.S.? How has the Soviet government tried to control the family for its own aims?

Fairly difficult though very useful sources are: Inkeles and Geiger, eds., Sov. Social Formation of Russian Society, pp. 539-540; Black, ed., Transformation of Russian Society, pp. 447-459.

Also fairly difficult but a useful reference on very recent changes is Juviler and Morton, eds., Soviet Policy-Making, pp. 51-53. Other useful but fairly difficult references include, Fitzsimmons et al., The U.S.S.R., ch. 4 and pp. 69-73; Bauer, et al., How the Soviet System Works, pp. 124-127; Inkeles and Bauer, Sov. Citizens, chs. 8-9;

- G. Families in different cultures have different functions. Family functions may vary over time and from group to group within a society.
- G. The structure of the family varies from society to society and from one group to another within any society.
- G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.
- G. Totalitarianisms may seek to alter the content of the arts to use them for the propogandistic and symbolic purposes of the totalitarian political system.

ciety. However, the government provided for more government agencies for socialization found in this country.

- c. Family life is influenced by Soviet policies concerning education, nurseries, youth activities for parents by direct legislation.
- d. The family in the Soviet Union is variable, smaller, less authoritarian, and the position of the father, and the mother's functions than did the family in Russia.
- e. The Soviet government has effected a drastic change in the

ciety. However, the government still provided for more government controlled agencies for socialization than are found in this country.

- c. Family life is influenced greatly by Soviet policies concerning work, wages, education, nurseries, youth activities, activities for parents, etc., as well as by direct legislation related to families.
- d. The family in the Soviet Union is less variable, smaller, less under the domination of the father, and has fewer functions than did the families in Tsarist Russia.

es in different cultures
different functions. Family
ions may vary over time and
group to group within a so-

tructure of the family varies
society to society and from
roup to another within any so-

itarianisms extend the scope
itics far beyond the usual
clude almost all aspects of

itarianisms may seek to alter
ontent of the arts to use them
he propogandistic and symbolic
ses of the totalitarian polit-
system.

- e. The Soviet government has brought about a drastic change in the role of women.

Mace and Mac
Less difficu
clude Norton
pp. 76-86; C
You Were Bor
pp. 16-17,
Focus, ch. 4
World of Cor
124; Schles
Communism, r
Fischer, Re

4. Read aloud a Soviet love poem which illustrates how the Soviets tried to make love subordinate to the purposes of the state. Then read aloud parts of a love poem which was attacked because it was too moody and so provided negative influences on youth. Read excerpts from this attack. Discuss: What do these illustrations suggest about the attitude of the Soviet government toward love and the family?

Inkeles and
Soviet Soc.
at bottom o
(poem in co
(attacks on

5. Tell pupils about the Soviet boast that they have raised women to a position of equality with men. Ask: Have

Mehlinger,
and Peptic

Mace and Mace, Soviet Family.
Less difficult readings include Norton, Only in Russia, pp. 76-86; Goodfriend, If You Were Born in Russia, pp. 16-17, 107-111; Barman, Focus, ch. 4; Swearingen, World of Communism, pp. 123-124; Schlesinger, and Blustain Communism, pp. 166-69; M. Fischer, Reunion in Moscow.

Read aloud a Soviet love poem which illustrates how the state has tried to make love subordinate to the purposes of the state. Then read aloud parts of a love poem which was attacked because it was too moody and so provided negative influences on youth. Read excerpts from this attack. Discuss: What do these illustrations suggest about the attitude of the Soviet government toward love and the family?

Inkeles and Geiger, eds., Soviet Soc., pp. 542 (poem at bottom of col 1.), p. 543 (poem in column 2), p. 544 (attacks on second poem).

Ask pupils about the Soviet boast that they have raised women to a position of equality with men. Ask: Have

Mehlinger, Communism in Theory and Practice, pp. 111-117;

- G. Ideologies are important for the structure they give to the political, economic and social systems, the answers they give to ambiguous situations, and the cues to responses they suggest.
- G. No country lives up completely to its ideology.

3. The Soviet Union has been about complete compliance behavior it has tried to the crimeless society which to develop. Nevertheless establishing this ideal behavior of many youths. viet government decries its own actions have produced to them.

ologies are important for the structure they give to the political, economic and social systems, answers they give to ambiguous situations, and the cues to responses they suggest.

Country lives up completely to ideology.

3. The Soviet Union has been unable to bring about complete compliance with the ideal behavior it has tried to achieve or with the crimeless society which Marxists expect to develop. Nevertheless, the propaganda establishing this ideal has affected the behavior of many youths. Although the Soviet government decries the crime rates, its own actions have probably contributed to them.

you found any evidence to support or contradict this boast?

Now have a pupil report on "The Role of Women in Soviet Society." The pupil should discuss changes in the woman's role since Tsarist days, the proportion of women in certain occupations, including heavy physical labor, the reasons for so many working at such hard labor, and changes taking place today. (Be sure to relate role to the population sex ratio.)

Have pupils read a description of the ideal behavior of youth as indicated by Soviet leaders and press. Or read aloud such a description. Discuss: How is the ideal affected by Marxian ideology? by the interests of those who rule the U.S.S.R.? How does it compare with the ideal behavior suggested by American leaders and press? Do all American youth live up to the ideal for American youth? Would you expect all Soviet youth to live up to the ideal held up to them?

7. Now have a group of students role-play a group of Soviet youth who are close friends and willing to speak their minds to each other. They should discuss a speech which they have just heard about the ideal Soviet youth or Soviet man and how well they think Soviet youth as a group live up to this ideal.

Or have a student pretend he is a reporter from the U.S. sending home a news account of how well Soviet youth live up to this ideal. Or he might pretend to be a Soviet leader writing an article or speech criticizing Soviet

M. Fischer, ch. 10; Manc
amined, ch.
Readings in
pp. 394-98;
Encycl. of F
Union, pp.
Filmstrips:
ication in t
S.V.E., fran
ture in the
frames 5, 20

Holt and Tur
pp. 168-71;
formation of
pp. 625-36.

Holt and Tur
ch. 7; Salis
ch. 7; Schwa
of Communis

ound any evidence to support or contradict this ?

ave a pupil report on "The Role of Women in Soviet ty." The pupil should discuss changes in the women's since Tsarist days, the proportion of women in cer- occupations, including heavy physical labor, the ns for so many working at such hard labor, and es taking place today. (Be sure to relate role to opulation sex ratio.)

pupils read a description of the ideal behavior of as indicated by Soviet leaders and press. Or read such a description. Discuss: How is the ideal af- d by Marxian ideology? by the interests of those who the U.S.S.R.? How does it compare with the ideal be- r suggested by American leaders and press? Do all can youth live up to the ideal for American youth? you expect all Soviet youth to live up to the ideal up to them?

ave a group of students role-play a group of Soviet who are close friends and willing to speak their to each other. They should discuss a speech which have just heard about the ideal Soviet youth or ty man and how well they think Soviet youth as a live up to this ideal.

ve a student pretend he is a reporter from the U.S. ng home a news account of how well Soviet youth live this ideal. Or he might pretend to be a Soviet r writing an article or speech criticizing Soviet

M. Fischer, Reunion in Moscow, ch. 10; Mandel, Russia Re-ex- amined, ch. 10; Stavrianos, Readings in World History, pp. 394-98; Florinsky, ed., Encycl. of Russia and the Sov. Union, pp. 167-168.

Filmstrips: Transp. and Commun- ication in the Sov. Union, S.V.E., frames 10-11; Agricul- ture in the Sov. Union, S.V.E. frames 5, 20-21, 40.

Holt and Turner, Sov. Union, pp. 168-71; Black, ed., Trans- formation of Russian Society, pp. 625-36.

Holt and Turner, Sov. Union, ch. 7; Salisbury, Sov. Union, ch. 7; Schwartz, Many Faces of Communism, pp. 110-117.

- S. Checks on bias and competency of authors.
- G. No country lives up completely to its ideology.

A. SCEPTICISM OF SINGLE-FACTOR THEORIES OF CAUSATION IN THE SOCIAL SCIENCES AND EQUAL SCEPTICISM OF PANACEAS.

youth who do not live up to the ideal. Ditto the student's article and have the class read and discuss it.

8. Ask: What is the Marxian explanation of crime? If one were a good Marxist, what would one expect to have happened to the crime and juvenile delinquency rate in the Soviet Union after capitalism was abolished? Why would one expect youth to live up to the ideal set up for them?

Have a group of students present a panel on Crime and Juvenile Delinquency in the Soviet Union. Be sure pupils compare descriptions by foreigners and descriptions found in the Soviet press or in speeches by Soviet leaders. Do Soviet sources agree or disagree with foreign comments on the subject? Discuss the bias and competency of foreign sources. What indication can be found in Soviet decrees since Stalin's death that Soviet leaders are concerned about delinquency and crime? Discuss: How successful do you think the Soviets have been in developing a society in which behavior conforms to the ideal behavior which Marx expected would develop during the stage after capitalism was overthrown? to the ideal behavior established by Soviet leaders?

Swearer and
Contemporary
152-153, 156
Communism in
tice, pp. 12
New Russia,
and Geiger,
626-29; Lips
eds., Sociol
of a Decade,

9. Have a pupil review the causes of crime as seen by American criminologists for American delinquency and crime. He should be sure to discuss the view that one factor is the disregard by parents for some laws which they think unimportant, and the effect of this behavior upon their children's attitudes toward law. Now discuss: What factors brought about by actions of the Soviet government may have contributed to the delinquency rates in the Soviet Union?

who do not live up to the ideal. Ditto the student article and have the class read and discuss it.

What is the Marxian explanation of crime? If one is a good Marxist, what would one expect to have happened to the crime and juvenile delinquency rate in the Soviet Union after capitalism was abolished? Why would you expect youth to live up to the ideal set up for

A group of students present a panel on Crime and Juvenile Delinquency in the Soviet Union. Be sure to compare descriptions by foreigners and descriptions in the Soviet press or in speeches by Soviet leaders. Do Soviet sources agree or disagree with foreign comments on the subject? Discuss the bias and complexity of foreign sources. What indication can be found in Soviet decrees since Stalin's death that Soviet leaders were concerned about delinquency and crime? Discuss: How successful do you think the Soviets have been in developing a society in which behavior conforms to the ideal behavior which Marx expected would develop during the next stage after capitalism was overthrown? to the ideal or established by Soviet leaders?

Each pupil review the causes of crime as seen by American criminologists for American delinquency and crime. He should be sure to discuss the view that one factor is the pressure exerted by parents for some laws which they think unimportant, and the effect of this behavior upon their children's attitudes toward law. Now discuss: What factors contributed about by actions of the Soviet government may have contributed to the delinquency rates in the Soviet Union?

Swearer and Longacker, eds., Contemporary Communism, pp. 152-153, 156-157; Mehlinger, Communism in Theory and Practice, pp. 121-129; Salisbury, New Russia, ch. 2; Inkeles and Geiger, Sov. Society, pp. 626-29; Lipset and Smelser, eds., Sociology, The Progress of a Decade, pp. 571-80.

S. Generalizes from data.

G. Social scientists set up classifications to suit their purposes; the use of different criteria result in different classifications.

4. By its policies toward wages towards for work; the Soviet go brought about a new alignment classes.

a. The U.S.S.R. is a highly society rather than the class which Marx predicted would socialism.

1) Social scientists class differently depending upon which they use.

a) They may try to class the basis of sociology such as size of income, place of work, scientists group class Russia as workers, intelligentsia. Another social scientists have relation to income, occupation of power and group and rank the Soviet ten classes: ruling intelligentsia, gentry, working class, collar; well-to-do workers, average peasant workers, and for

b) They may try to class terms of psychology on the basis of class people feel they be

s from data.

4. By its policies toward wages and other rewards for work, the Soviet government has brought about a new alignment of social classes.

a. The U.S.S.R. is a highly stratified society rather than the classless society which Marx predicted would come under socialism.

1) Social scientists classify people differently depending upon the criteria which they use.

a) They may try to classify people on the basis of sociological criteria such as size of income, type of housing, place of work, etc. Some social scientists group classes in Soviet Russia as workers, peasants, and intelligentsia. Another group of social scientists have paid more attention to income, occupation, and possession of power and authority to group and rank the Soviet people into ten classes: ruling elite, superior intelligentsia, general intelligentsia, working class aristocracy, white collar; well-to-do peasants, average workers, average peasants, disadvantaged workers, and forced labor.

b) They may try to classify people in terms of psychological criteria or on the basis of classes to which people feel they belong.

entists set up classifications to suit their purposes; different criteria referent classifications.

10. A. Q. What did Marx say would happen to classes in the stage of the dictatorship of the proletariat? What did he think would have to happen before the stage of communism was reached? From what you have studied so far, do you think this goal has been achieved under the Soviet government? What actions of the government have contributed to the development of classes? How do these classes differ from those in Tsarist Russia?

11. Read aloud or show people several different systems for classifying people according to classes. Why do they differ? (Note importance of criteria used. Review what pupils have learned earlier about bases for classifying people by classes.)

Now have pupils look at several classifications of the people of the U.S.S.R. Which criteria seem to have been used in each? Which classification do pupils find most helpful?

e.g. See Ho
paper to th
Inkeles and
Soviet Soci

What did Marx say would happen to classes in the dictatorship of the proletariat? What did he think would have to happen before the stage of communism was reached? From what you have studied so far, do you think this goal has been achieved under the present government? What actions of the government have contributed to the development of classes? How do these differ from those in Tsarist Russia?

Read or show people several different systems for classifying people according to classes. Why do they differ? (Note importance of criteria used. Review what you have learned earlier about bases for classifying people by classes.)

Have pupils look at several different classifications of people of the U.S.S.R. Which criteria seem to have been used in each? Which classification do pupils find most helpful?

e.g. See Holt in background paper to this unit. See Inkeles and Geiger, eds., Soviet Society, p. 560.

- G. Whenever things valued by a society are scarce, there will be differentiated access to and control of these valued and scarce things by sub-groups within the society.
- G. Class membership has certain effects on life and behavior; that is, it carries with it certain class correlates.
- G. Control of one or a few scarce things may enable the group to get control of other scarce things and thus pyramid their control or power.
- G. Societies differ in the relative number of ascribed and achieved stratuses they provide and the relative emphasis upon each.
- G. The amount of class conflict is related to the degree of difference among classes, the degree of vertical mobility possible, and the degree to which propaganda is used to arouse class conflict.
- G. Industrialization usually leads to greater vertical mobility.
- G. The more widespread the system of education the greater the vertical mobility.
- 2) Regardless of how classify people, it is obvious that differences whether logical criteria, class consciousness
- b. Despite stratification class conflict although hostility between classes
- 1) Studies have shown degree of hostility
- 2) The lack of serious results in part from vertical mobility ideology which may play down the ideology in this stage of

Whenever things valued by a society are scarce, there will be differentiated access to and control of these valued and scarce things by sub-groups within the society.

Class membership has certain effects on life and behavior; that it carries with it certain characteristics which it correlates.

Control of one or a few scarce things may enable the group to get control of other scarce things and to pyramid their control or power.

Societies differ in the relative number of ascribed and achieved statuses they provide and the relative emphasis upon each.

The amount of class conflict is related to the degree of difference between classes, the degree of vertical mobility possible, and the degree to which propaganda is used to suppress class conflict.

Industrialization usually leads to greater vertical mobility.

The more widespread the system of stratification the greater the vertical mobility.

- 2) Regardless of how social scientists classify people, in the Soviet Union, it is obvious that there are great differences whether measured by sociological criteria or by the degree of class consciousness among the people.

- b. Despite stratification there is little class conflict although there is some hostility between classes.

- 1) Studies have shown a certain limited degree of hostility between classes.

- 2) The lack of serious class conflict results in part from the high degree of vertical mobility and from the Marxist ideology which makes it important to play down the idea of class conflict in this stage of society.

12. Have a group of students present a panel discussion on "What are the real differences between classes in Soviet Russia?" Afterwards, discuss: What does the evidence show about the accuracy of Marx's predictions about what would happen to classes? How does the class system in the Soviet Union compare with that in Tsarist Russia?

Schwartz, Red
29 (on situat
Thayer, Russi
Schwartz, Man
nism, ch. 13
"The Elite of
June 16, 1961

Review the meaning of vertical mobility. Discuss: From what you have read so far, do you think there is little or a great deal of vertical mobility in the Soviet Union. How does the mobility compare with that in Tsarist Russia? In the U.S.? What factors have promoted mobility?

A reference
be found in
Sov. Society

Would you expect more or less class conflict in a society with high vertical mobility? Why? Discuss: What other factors might hinder the development of class conflict in the Soviet Union?

Group of students present a panel discussion on the real differences between classes in Soviet Union. Afterwards, discuss: What does the evidence indicate about the accuracy of Marx's predictions about what will happen to classes? How does the class system in the Soviet Union compare with that in Tsarist Russia?

Schwartz, Red Phoenix, pp. 27-29 (on situation in 1952).
Thayer, Russia, ch. 6.
Schwartz, Many Faces of Communism, ch. 13
"The Elite of Russia," Life, June 16, 1961.

Discuss the meaning of vertical mobility. From what you have read so far, do you think there is little or a great deal of vertical mobility in the Soviet Union. How does the mobility compare with that in Tsarist Russia? and the U.S.? What factors have promoted mobility?

A reference for the teacher can be found in Inkeles and Geiger, Sov. Society, p. 562.

Do you expect more or less class conflict in a society with high vertical mobility? Why? Discuss: What other factors might hinder the development of class conflict in the Soviet Union?

- G. Those who benefit the most from the stratification system are most likely to accept it and most likely to oppose change.
- c. Since the upper class has the best support for the government is not to action to abolish so have led to class division the government did not do so until after Stalin's
- G. Totalitarianisms extend the scope of politics far beyond the usual to include almost all aspects of life.
5. The Soviet government has had some of the basic, valuable characteristics of Soviet government to provide greater support programs. It has also had some of the existing valuable characteristics to further
- G. In different societies or in different groups in any one society, some emotions and sentiments are strongly repressed; others are encouraged. As a result any one group has a modal personality or personalities among its adults.
- G. Although culture is always changing, certain parts or elements may persist over long periods of time.
- G. Changes in one aspect of a culture will have effects on other aspects; changes will ramify whether they are technological, in social organization, in ideology, or whatever else is a part of the cultural system.

ose who benefit the most from the
atification system are most like-
to accept it and most likely to
ose change.

c. Since the upper classes provide the grea-
est support for the regime, the Soviet
government is not too likely to take str-
action to abolish some of the bases whic-
have led to class differences. However,
the government did reduce wage differen-
tials after Stalin's death.

alitarianisms extend the scope
politics far beyond the usual
include almost all aspects of
e.

different societies or in dif-
ent groups in any one society,
e emotions and sentiments are
ongly repressed; others are en-
raged. As a result any one
up has a modal personality or
sonalities among its adults.

hough culture is always changing,
tain parts or elements may per-
t over long periods of time.

nges in one aspect of a culture
l have effects on other aspects;
nges will ramify whether they are
hnological, in social organization,
In ERIC gy, or whatever else is a
t the cultural system.

5. The Soviet government has tried to change
some of the basic, values beliefs, and
characteristics of Soviet citizens in order
to provide greater support for some of its
programs. It has also tried to make use of
some of the existing values and beliefs and
characteristics to further its ends.

13. Now go back to one of the lists and rankings of classes. Ask: Which of these classes provides the largest numbers of people in important positions in the government and Communist Party? Which do you think provides the greatest support for the regime? Given this data, how likely do you think it is that the Soviet government will take action to abolish class differences?

Give the class data on action to reduce wage differences under Khrushchev. Discuss: Do you think that such action is enough to lead to a classless society in the Soviet Union? Do you think the government could get rid of classes just by giving everyone equal money incomes? Why or why not?

14. Have a group of good students present a panel discussion on "The Values, Beliefs, and Characteristics of the Soviet People: Change and Persistence from Tsarist Days."

Discuss: What has the Soviet government tried to change? How successful has it been? What values, beliefs, and characteristics has the Soviet Government tried to use to build support for its programs? How successful has it been? How do the values, beliefs, and characteristics of the people affect all aspects of the social, economic and political systems?

A discussion of support for the attitude be found in Sov. Society "Teacher's S Unit on the wage changes

Mandel, Rus pp. 71-76, Russians As Inkeles and Society, pp Sov. Attitu pp. 28, 31- Fitzsimmons chs. 15-16; The Soviet The teacher read Black of Russ. Sc

back to one of the lists and rankings of classes. Which of these classes provides the largest numbers of people in important positions in the government and the Communist Party? Which do you think provides the greatest support for the regime? Given this data, how likely do you think it is that the Soviet government will take action to abolish class differences?

Use the class data on action to reduce wage differences under Khrushchev. Discuss: Do you think that such action is enough to lead to a classless society in the Soviet Union? Do you think the government could get rid of classes just by giving everyone equal money incomes? Why or why not?

A group of good students present a panel discussion on "The Values, Beliefs, and Characteristics of the Soviet Union: Change and Persistence from Tsarist Days."

Questions: What has the Soviet government tried to change? How successful has it been? What values, beliefs, and characteristics has the Soviet Government tried to use to gain public support for its programs? How successful has it been? How do the values, beliefs, and characteristics of the people affect all aspects of the social, economic and political systems?

A discussion of the importance of support for the regime and the attitude of government can be found in Inkeles and Geiger, Sov. Society, pp. 572-73. "Teacher's Supplement to the Unit on the U.S.S.R." (Data on wage changes.)

Mandel, Russia Re-examined, pp. 71-76, 81-86; Miller, Russians As People, ch. 4; Inkeles and Geiger, eds., Sov. Society, pp. 607-619; Mead, Sov. Attitudes Toward Authority, pp. 28, 31-35, 38-41, 57-58; Fitzsimmons, et.al., U.S.S.R. chs. 15-16; Bauer, et.al., How The Soviet System Works, ch. 1. The teacher may also wish to read Black, ed., Transformation of Russ. Soc., pp. 635-652.

SUGGESTIONS FOR STUDYING THE SOVIET ECONOMY*

Rufus Logan

A study of the Soviet economy should be presented by a study and understanding of two basic concepts: 1. The Communist theory of Karl Marx and 2. The three types of economic systems as presented by Bronner, especially the command and market types. Students of the Soviet economy should be able to make two comparisons: the first, how does the present Soviet system compare with the aims of theoretical Communism: and second, how does it compare with our American system? For the former, a knowledge of the Communist theories of values, wages, surplus value, capital accumulation, and the class struggle is essential, and for the latter, an understanding of the market economy as represented by the United States and the command economy as represented by Soviet Russia is essential.

It is particularly important that the teacher be well informed on these concepts in order to properly direct the students in their study and discussions. The teacher should also be informed on democratic socialism as practiced in England and certain other countries. The relationship of the Communist party in Russia and

the government of Russia should be studied in order to appreciate the role of the "commander" in Soviet Russia's economic development. The amount of time which should be devoted to this background study should be determined on the basis of the knowledge of the student and the purpose of the course.

The two most important aspects of the Soviet economy should be studied in order to gain a better understanding of the Soviet economy. In my opinion, how the Soviet economy solves four basic problems of economic development and the Soviet economy in operation.

The Introduction to the Soviet Economy

This can be brief or long depending upon one's preference. The materials should be studied separately as well as including it with appropriate materials. Whether treated as a separate matter to the course or considered as concepts to be studied are economic planning, physical value concepts, and economic growth. A word on each is in order.

* Written during the summer of 1964.

SUGGESTIONS FOR STUDYING THE SOVIET ECONOMY*

Rufus Logan

of the Soviet economy should be by a study and understanding of concepts: 1. The Communist Karl Marx and 2. The three types of systems as presented by , especially the command and es. Students of the Soviet should be able to make two com- the first, how does the present tem compare with the aims of Communism: and second, how does e with our American system? For r, a knowledge of the Communist of values, wages, surplus value, accumulation, and the class is essential, and for the latter, anding of the market economy as ed by the United States and the onomy as represented by Soviet essential.

particularly important that the e well informed on these concepts to properly direct the students study and discussions. The should also be informed on demo- cialism as practiced in England in other countries. The relation- he Communist party in Russia and

the government of Russia should be under- stood in order to appreciate who the "commander" is in Soviet Russia. A knowledge of Russia's economic resources is necessary. The amount of time which should be allocated to this background study will depend upon the knowledge of the students and the purpose of the course.

The two most important topics which should be studied in order to gain an under- standing of the Soviet economy are, in my opinion, how the Soviet economy solves the four basic problems of economics and the Soviet economy in operation.

The Introduction to the Soviet Economy

This can be brief or thorough, depend- ing upon one's preference on treating the materials separately as an introduction or including it with appropriate subject matter. Whether treated as an introduction to the course or considered later, the con- cepts to be studied are Russia's goals, economic planning, physical concepts vs. value concepts, and economic measurements. A word on each is in order:

during the summer of 1964.

What are the economic goals of Soviet Russia? These can be summed up under the three broad areas of economic growth, industrialization, and improved agriculture output. The reasons for each of these three should be clear. If Russia can grow economically at a faster rate than the United States, it should win adherents to the system. Russia needs to concentrate on heavy industries such as the production of factories, machinery, and equipment if it is to produce a greater amount of goods and services, so sorely needed. Russia has been less successful in its agricultural program. This is not only an embarrassment to Russian leaders; it also demonstrates weaknesses in the Russian system. What are the reasons for this failure? W.W. Rostow's monograph, "Marx was a City Boy" is of interest to this point.

Russia's agricultural failure has been so well publicized by its recent foreign purchases of wheat and other products that an examination of some of the reasons for the failure together with the corrective policies which they are attempting to introduce should be of interest. The vital shortcoming has been Russia's inability to increase satisfactorily the product per man-hour and per acre. On the Soviet collective farm it requires on the average 7.3 times as many man hours to produce a bushel of grain as it does on American farms.

Some of the reasons for failure are:

the non-cooperative attitude of the farmer, prior attention and thinking that the tractor should be used in agriculture, the failure to use plots on state farms, collective farms, and the failure of the Machine Tractor Stations (MTS). Changes introduced are: a new system of accounting expenditures and receipts of the MTS, changing from collective farms to farms employing modern farming methods, heavy concentration on the production of chemical fertilizers.

The heart of the Russian economic planning. Planning of the Russian economy is associated with Russia and is politically dangerous for any economic planning in the system even though it may be. At the head of planning is the State Planning Committee which is similar to a ministry of the USSR Council of Ministers. Below this are two separate organizations: regional planning and the working enterprises, farms, factories, mines, and stations.

Russia's current seven-year plan (1965) will soon need to be replaced by a new plan which is in preparation according to Soviet statements, two

are the economic goals of Soviet Russia. These can be summed up under the broad areas of economic growth, industrialization, and improved agriculture. The reasons for each of these should be clear. If Russia can grow economically at a faster rate than the United States it should win adherents to the Soviet system. Russia needs to concentrate on heavy industries such as the production of machinery, and equipment if it is to produce a greater amount of goods and services, so sorely needed. Russia has been unsuccessful in its agricultural development. This is not only an embarrassment to the Soviet leaders; it also demonstrates a weakness in the Russian system. What are the reasons for this failure? W.W. Rostow's book, "Marx was a City Boy" is of interest to this point.

Russia's agricultural failure has been widely publicized by its recent foreign export of wheat and other products that have a combination of some of the reasons for failure together with the corrective measures which they are attempting to introduce. This should be of interest. The vital factor has been Russia's inability to produce satisfactorily the product per worker and per acre. On the Soviet collective farm it requires on the average 100 man hours to produce a bushel of grain as it does on American

Some of the reasons for failure are:

the non-cooperative attitude of the peasant farmer, prior attention given to industry and thinking that the same techniques could be used in agriculture, conflicting approach on state farms, collective farms and private plots and the failure of Machine Tractor Stations (MTS). Changes currently being introduced are: a new procurement system, a new accounting system employing ruble expenditures and receipts eliminating the MTS, changing from collective to state farms employing modern farming techniques with heavy concentration on manufacture and use of chemical fertilizers.

The heart of the Russian system is economic planning. Planning is so much a part of the Russian economy and it is so much associated with Russia that it is almost politically dangerous for people to advocate any economic planning in a free market system even though it might well be needed. At the head of planning in Russia is The State Planning Committee (Gosplan). This is similar to a ministry and forms a part of the USSR Council of Ministers (Cabinet). Below this are two separate lines of planning organizations: regional and functional. Under either of these are the planning units in the working enterprises such as state farms, factories, mines, and machine tractor stations.

Russia's current seven-year plan (1959-1965) will soon need to be replaced by a new plan which is in preparation. According to Soviet statements, two more five-year

plans will be needed to overtake and surpass America. It should be noted that Russia, because it owns all natural resources and all large-scale industrial equipment, possesses the first requisite to effective planning. Although the emphasis in this course is on economic planning, the planning in Russia is so complete covering public health, education, recreation, and so forth that Russia uses the term Social and Economic Planning.

The nature of economic planning in the Soviet Union has been summarized forcefully as follows: "In short, the Soviet economic plan is a gigantic, comprehensive print that attempts to govern the economic activities and interrelationships of all persons and institutions in the USSR, as well as the economic relations of the USSR with other countries."¹

Russia measures its output mainly in physical units, but in most cases in monetary values, as well, for the purposes of comparisons. Speaking in terms of physical output or value output can be confusing and Russia in releasing output data will use that measure which puts its accomplishments in a better light.

Russian output is often stated in terms

of percentage of increase. Moving from increasing output from 25 to 50 million represents an increase of 100 per cent in both cases would require a greater effort in the former.

National income data figures are stated differently by various countries and therefore may not be comparable. Values stated in rubles into dollars in dollars is meaningful only if it stands the rate of exchange. Countries often have various rates of exchange which can be used.

In general, the first objective is to introduce to the student the economic concepts and goals and the structural organization of the institutions of the Soviet economy.

How the Soviet Economy Solves Economic Problems

In a command economy separated into micro and macro is not the same, except that it suggests the categories included. It goes without saying that the government which makes the decisions in each of the four categories.

¹ Harry Schwartz, Russia's Soviet Economy. Prentice-Hall, 1958; p. 136.

needed to overtake and surpass. It should be noted that Russia owns all natural resources, large-scale industrial plants, and has the first requisite to economic planning. Although the emphasis in Russia is so complete coverage in health, education, recreation, and that Russia uses the term Economic Planning.

of economic planning in the USSR has been summarized forcefully by the following: "In short, the Soviet economy is a gigantic, comprehensive attempt to govern the economic and interrelationships of all enterprises and institutions in the USSR, the economic relations of the USSR with other countries."

Russia measures its output mainly in terms of physical goods, but in most cases in terms of value, as well, for the purposes of comparison. Speaking in terms of value, output or value output can be compared. Russia in releasing output data uses a measure which puts its accomplishments in a better light.

output is often stated in terms

of percentage of increase. Moving from an increasing output from 25 to 50 or from 25 million to 50 million represents an increase of 100 per cent in both cases, yet the latter would require a greater effort than the former.

National income data figures are arrived at differently by various countries, and therefore may not be comparable. Translating values stated in rubles into values stated in dollars is meaningful only when one understands the rate of exchange used. Countries often have various rates of exchange that can be used.

In general, the first objective should be to introduce to the students the basic economic concepts and goals together with the structural organization of the economic institutions of the Soviet economy.

How the Soviet Economy Solves the Four Basic Economic Problems

In a command economy separating economics into micro and macro is not so meaningful except that it suggests the materials included. It goes without saying that it is the government which makes the decisions in each of the four categories. Questions to

Schwartz, Russia's Soviet Economy, Prentice-Hall, 1958, p. 136.

be asked then are: Why do they make the decisions they make? How do they propose to accomplish the objective? Do they make economic sense, or are economic decisions made for non-economic reasons?

A. What to Produce

Why has Russia decided to produce so much industrial equipment when there seems to be such need for consumer goods? With insufficient resources, Russia cannot have an unlimited amount of both consumer and producer goods. Economic growth cannot be accomplished without it costing something. If a decision has been made to produce more consumer goods and services tomorrow, it will have to be at the cost of less consumer satisfaction today.

Neither can Russia have an unlimited amount of both guns and butter. Russia must decide what to her is the more important. If economic growth, or a strong army, or being the first to get to the moon tops the list of values, then current consumption must suffer.

To what extent is a government capable of restricting consumption without encouraging dissatisfaction and revolt? Has the government been currently forced to supply a greater amount of consumer goods by the pressure from a restive people? Stalin needed forced labor camps and mass executions. Krushchev promises more for the

consumers. Is this forcing us to seek world peace--to spend less on military, to curtail expenditure to the moon in order to produce for the consumers today?

Russia admits lack of productivity and cultural output. The foreigner is required to import food and cannot import other needed products. It is clear that many of the questions above should afford time to teach many significant concepts. This will demonstrate the difference between the Soviet economy with that of a free or market economy in decision-making.

If a command economy had to produce more consumer goods, then there are gates for still more decisions to be made. What specific commodities can be produced? If it is more important to have more colors, sizes, styles or quantities, will need shoes and find that the stores will find only such quantities. The agency of government decides what to wear. At best someone in the government decided what they think their needs are. Indeed, the government may decide that leather jackets are needed and since they may lack sufficient resources to make both jackets and shoes, they allocated the leather to firms. Should their estimate turn out to be wrong, it will take time to correct. In the meantime, there will

then are: Why do they make the things they make? How do they accomplish the objective? Do they make sense, or are economic decisions made for non-economic

What to Produce

Has Russia decided to produce so much industrial equipment when there seems to be a great need for consumer goods? With limited resources, Russia cannot have unlimited amount of both consumer and industrial goods. Economic growth cannot be achieved without it costing something. If a decision has been made to produce more consumer goods and services, then it will have to be at the cost of industrial production and consumer satisfaction today.

Can Russia have an unlimited amount of both guns and butter. Russia must decide what to produce. If economic growth, or a strong desire to be the first to get to the top of the list of values, then current economic growth must suffer.

To what extent is a government capable of increasing consumption without encouraging dissatisfaction and revolt? Has the government been currently forced to supply a limited amount of consumer goods by the demands of a restive people? Stalin's increased labor camps and mass executions. Krushchev promises more for the

consumers. Is this forcing Krushchev to seek world peace--to spend less for the military, to curtail expenditures for getting to the moon in order to provide more for the consumers today?

Russia admits lack of progress in agricultural output. The foreign exchange required to import food cannot be used to import other needed products. It should be clear that many of the questions and statements above should afford the opportunity to teach many significant concepts which will demonstrate the differences in the Soviet economy with that of our capitalistic or market economy in deciding what to produce.

If a command economy has decided to produce more consumer goods, this opens the flood gates for still more decisions that need to be made. What specific consumer goods should be produced? If it is more shoes, then what colors, sizes, styles or quality? Those who will need shoes and find them available in stores will find only such shoes which an agency of government decided the people should wear. At best someone in the government decided what they think their people will want. Indeed, the government may have decided that leather jackets are needed more than shoes, and since they may lack sufficient leather to make both jackets and shoes, have allocated the leather to firms making jackets. Should their estimate turn out to be wrong, it will take time to correct the mistake. In the meantime, there will be a surplus of

jackets and a shortage of shoes. People's preferences cannot be registered as effectively and promptly as in a market economy.

In a market economy the people (consumers) decide the what, how much, and for whom questions. The people determine what is produced by the way they spend their money. Dollars in people's pockets are the potential little demanders determining what a firm produces. Supplies of course influence demand by the products and services they produce and by advertising. But in the final analysis profits are made by selling people what they want. Spike heels, hoola-hoops, bell bottom trousers, top-less bathing suits and buggy whips will not be made and sold unless people want them and will buy them. The king is our country as well as any market economy is the consumer with dollars to spend.

B. Allocation of Resources

The government indirectly determines what can be produced by its power of allocating all resources. Given what to produce, resources--land, labor, and capital will be allocated only for the production of these goods and services. Since the government has a monopoly on all investments--funds will be allowed for the production of such goods and services provided in the plan and disallowed for items not permitted in the plan.

By controlling the opportunity employment it indirectly "for work where these job opportunities are an indirect allocation of labor direct control is practiced for obtain advanced education or ing in their universities. They required to work on government definite periods of time. They forced labor camps for those the state.

The Russian labor union is but has become an arm of the government in personnel work, providing plans, determining who shall administer social security further developed in the next Soviet economy in operation.

Factor pricing is also used of resources. Scarce resources high to reduce the demand for resources in abundant supply are Individual plants competing are for low unit cost of production compelled to use the lowest price. Whether a factor is scarce or government can control its use by the places on the resource.

C. How Much to Produce

The same techniques of determining what should be produced allocating resources are, of

a shortage of shoes. People's cannot be registered as effectively as in a market economy.

market economy the people (control) the what, how much, and for whom. The people determine what by the way they spend their dollars in people's pockets are the ultimate demanders determining what is produced. Supplies of course in a market economy are determined by the products and services demanded and by advertising. But in a planned economy profits are made by the government. The government determines what they want. -Spike heels, bell bottom trousers, topless dresses and buggy whips will not be produced unless people want them and the government allows them. The king is our country as in a market economy is the consumer who determines what to spend.

Allocation of Resources

The government indirectly determines what is produced by its power of allocation of resources. Given what to produce--land, labor, and capital are allocated only for the production of goods and services. Since the government has a monopoly on all investment, it will be allowed for the production of such goods and services produced in the plan and disallowed for items not in the plan.

By controlling the opportunities for employment it indirectly "forces" labor to work where these job opportunities exist--an indirect allocation of labor. A more direct control is practiced for those who obtain advanced education or technical training in their universities. They are required to work on government projects for definite periods of time. Then there are the forced labor camps for those who "disobey" the state.

The Russian labor union is not autonomous but has become an arm of the state--assisting in personnel work, providing incentive plans, determining who shall be employed and administering social security. This is further developed in the next topic the Soviet economy in operation.

Factor pricing is also used in allocation of resources. Scarce resources are priced high to reduce the demand for them, where resources in abundant supply are priced low. Individual plants competing against each other for low unit cost of production will be compelled to use the lowest priced factors. Whether a factor is scarce or not, the government can control its use by the price it places on the resource.

C. How Much to Produce

The same techniques of control used in determining what should be produced and in allocating resources are, of course, employed

determining how much should be produced.

The government of Russia has placed great emphasis on the subject of growth. Notwithstanding Russia's need for growth it was felt that success in growth would have significant demonstration effect. If Russia can demonstrate to the world that they can "bury the U.S. economy" this should win friends for them. Young and emerging nations would be tempted to adopt the Russian economic system.

According to a popular theory of economic growth, it is held that growth is simply a function of the rate of investment. Russia's rate of investment relative to its national income is high. Comparing the rate of investments to national incomes of various nations and observing their rate of growth can provide a fruitful discussion on whether or not we in the United States are making adequate investments to assure a better rate of growth.

There are of course other factors which promote growth such as improvement in technology, education, the ability of the labor forces and the attitude or intensity of desire on the part of the people.

Many charts, tables, and statistics are in print comparing rates of growth of Russia with that of the United States and other western countries and projecting the data into the future and speculating on when Russia will "overtake" the United

States. Aside from the question of reliability of the data this forecasting is highly speculative with as much uncertainty as weather forecasting or predicting populations of countries.

A recent table appeared on the subject of when Russia's production will equal the United States. Had Russia's rate of production increased one percent and that of the United States increase one percent over a 50 year difference in the estimates. This past year it appears that the growth rate might well have increased percent as Russia's decrease one percent, a reversal of the trend of the past few years.

Another subject of interest in the study of growth is to what extent an affluent nation can or should be allowed to approach maturity with this have on its rate of growth. The subject of economic growth is one of the most important of the future should provide more information about it. In the United States the growth rate is only about 3% while other European countries including Japan boast of a growth rate three times that of the United States, they should know why and if desirable to take such steps as are necessary to

How much should be produced.

ment of Russia has placed on the subject of growth. ng Russia's need for growth at success in growth would nt demonstration effect, demonstrate to the world "bury the U.S. economy" n friends for them. Young ations would be tempted to ian economic system.

to a popular theory of econ- t is held that growth is ion of the rate of invest- s rate of investment rela- tional income is high. Com- e of investments to national ious nations and observing growth can provide a fruit- on whether or not we in the are making adequate invest- e a better rate of growth.

of course other factors which such as improvement in tech- ion, the ability of the nd the attitude or intensity he part of the people.

s, tables, and statistics omparing rates of growth that of the United States ern countries and projecting the future and speculating will "overtake" the United

States. Aside from the questionable re- liability of the data this game of for- casting is highly speculative and wrought with as much uncertainty as long run weather forecasting or predicting future populations of countries.

A recent table appeared in an article on the subject of when Russia's production would equal the United States. However, should Russia's rate of production increase be re- duced one percent and that of the United States increase one percent it would make a 50 year difference in the estimate date. This past year it appears that the U.S. growth rate might well have increased one percent as Russia's decreased by more than one percent, a reversal of the trend of the past few years.

Another subject of interest to students of growth is to what extent a mature and affluent nation can or should grow? As a nation approaches maturity what effect does this have on its rate of growth? The sub- ject of economic growth is of recent origin. The future should provide more reliable in- formation about it. In the meantime if our growth rate is only about 3% per year and other European countries including Russia boast of a growth rate three or four times that of the United States, then indeed we should know why and if desirable take such steps as are necessary to correct it.

for Whom

Personal income is unequally distributed in the Soviet Union. This the Russians admit, and they even extol the benefits of substantial economic differences. At the top of the income pyramid are artists and scientists and managers of enterprises who introduce new techniques of production and those who can improve on the input-output relations. As in the United States those of the lowest incomes are the unskilled workers.

Persons' income in Russia is apparently determined by four major factors: scarcity, production, personal and political influence, and public services rendered.

A change was made in 1956 to reduce this income inequality. Also real income is more equal than monetary income, made possible as is explained under the unit on pricing by putting low prices on mass consumption goods and high prices on items not necessary for a minimum standard of living. The important fact remains that Marxian theory of "to everyone according to his need" is not adhered to in the Soviet economy.

The Soviet Economy in Operation

This is a very important topic in the more macro-economic sense. We are concerned with aggregates and instruments for controlling and regulating the economy. Here we deal with the way Russia hopes

to create a climate of economic stability, and growth.

A. Budget and Fiscal

The Soviet state budget is a mass of interrelated activities. The total operation of the fiscal policy of Soviet Russia is at a two-fold objective: to raise adequate revenue, and to regulate the economy. In other countries, raising adequate revenue, the one objective, is achieved with the regulation of the economy. In the U.S. fiscal policy is also aimed at adequate revenue, but the objective differs considerably from that in the Soviet Union. In the U.S. it is directed mainly at economic stability, full employment,

and depending upon what is levied as taxes, the Russian people pay more heavily than any other country. About 3/5 of the people's income is Russia's main "tax," the turnover tax, which produces over 40 per cent of the revenue but it is not considered as such by the Russian theoreticians.

Because this tax is so important, an explanation is a main function of the role of the Soviet price policy. Retail prices are fixed in relation to wholesale prices are based on the retail price plus a small profit margin. The turnover tax is equal to the gap between

or Whom

onal income is unequally distrib-
he Soviet Union. This the Russians
d they even extol the benefits of
al economic differences. At the
income pyramid are artists and
s and managers of enterprises who
new techniques of production and
can improve on the input-output
. As in the United States those
rest incomes are the unskilled

ns' income in Russia is apparently
d by four major factors: scarcity,
n, personal and political influence,
e services rendered.

age was made in 1956 to reduce this
equality. Also real income is more
n monetary income, made possible
ained under the unit on pricing
g low prices on mass consumption
g high prices on items not necessary
imum standard of living. The im-
act remains that Marxian theory
everyone according to his need" is
ed to in the Soviet economy.

Economy in Operation

s a very important topic in the
-economic sense. We are con-
h aggregates and instruments for
g and regulating the economy.
al with the way Russia hopes

to create a climate of economic activity,
stability, and growth.

A. Budget and Fiscal Policies.

The Soviet state budget is the apex of
a mass of interrelated accounts showing
the total operation of the economy. The
fiscal policy of Soviet Russia is directed
at a two-fold objective: one, as with all
countries, raising adequate funds for pro-
posed expenditures, the other, assisting
with the regulation of the economy in the
area of pricing of consumer goods. The
U.S. fiscal policy is also concerned about
adequate revenue, but the other function
differs considerably from that of Russia in
that it is directed mainly at affecting
stability, full employment, and growth.

Depending upon what is classified as
taxes, the Russian people are perhaps taxed
more heavily than any capitalistic economy,
about 3/5 of the people's money income.
Russia's main "tax," the turn-over tax,
produces over 40 per cent of the state's
revenue but it is not considered a tax by
the Russian theoreticians.

Because this tax is so often misunder-
stood, an explanation is appropriate. Its
main function is the role it plays in the
Soviet price policy. Retail prices are
fixed in relation to supply and demand, but
wholesale prices are based on average cost
plus a small profit margin. The turn-over
tax is equal to the gap between the two.

This is not referred to in Russian tax accounting as taxes, but a "profit" (the difference between cost and selling price) which accrues to the Soviet economy. The profit is over and above the "planned profit" which may be provided for in the budget of enterprises. There is also a tax levied on the planned profit if, indeed, the enterprise experiences a profit. This is called a "deduction for profits tax." On the basis of these two sources of income, the Russians claim that nearly all revenues are determined without recourse to taxation.

All other taxes are listed as direct taxes. The income tax which has played a limited role is now bringing in about 10 per cent of the state tax revenue.

In contrast to the United States, Russian taxes must provide for investment funds, and also the budget includes expenditures of all the republics and local units of government. In a strictly market economy investment funds come from private sources. Although an increasing amount of investment funds in Russia are provided by the enterprises themselves by allowing for depreciation in wholesale pricing, only a small amount is obtained from the sale of bonds to the people.

It is important to understand how the Soviet tax policy is oriented toward the control of consumption by its unique employment of the turn-over tax.

B. Banking and Monetary

The financial institutions of the Union are the very heart of the planned economy. Its three essential parts are the controls of the economy.

1. The State Bank (Gosbank) in the world, performs duties of a central bank and of a central bank. It has a complete monopoly on credits and makes long-term loans for agriculture and individual consumption. It provides about 40 per cent of the working capital in the economy. It has its capital from the government and is increasing amount from the profits of the enterprises. As a central bank it issues currency and credit.

All state enterprises have their accounts in the Gosbank, and the smallest bills through the Gosbank. It is on all expenditures of the economy that it refuses payments on transactions. However, the bank is not a servant of the high authorities. The bank serves to regulate the production and exchange of goods and the financial machinery.

By contrast, it does not perform the bank functions as our Federal Reserve Bank, namely: open market operations, lowering discount rates and maintaining the price level for purpose of maintaining

referred to in Russian tax
s taxes, but a "profit" (the
etween cost and selling
accrues to the Soviet
e profit is over and above
profit" which may be pro-
the budget of enterprises.
o a tax levied on the planned
ndeed, the enterprise ex-
profit. This is called a
or profits tax." On the basis
sources of income, the
im that nearly all revenues are
ithout recourse to taxation.

r taxes are listed as direct
income tax which has played a
is now bringing in about 10
the state tax revenue.

ast to the United States,
s must provide for investment
so the budget includes ex-
f all the rebuplics and local
ernment. In a strictly market
stment funds come from private
though an increasing amount of
unds in Russia are provided by
ses themselves by allowing for
in wholesale pricing, only
nt is obtained from the sale
the people.

portant to understand how the
olicy is oriented toward the
onsumption by its unique em-
the turn-over tax.

B. Banking and Monetary Controls

The financial institutions of the Soviet Union are the very heart of the Soviet planned economy. Its three separate banks are essential parts of the operation and controls of the economy.

1. The State Bank (Gosbank), the largest in the world, performs duties of both that of a central bank and of commercial banks. It has a complete monopoly on short term credits and makes long-term investments in agriculture and individual rural house building. It provides about 40 per cent of all working capital in the economy, receiving its capital from the government and an increasing amount from the planned profits of enterprisers. As a central bank it can issue currency and credit to spur production.

All state enterprises must keep their accounts in the Gosbank, pay even their smallest bills through the bank. It checks on all expenditures of economic units and refuses payments on transactions unauthorized. However, the bank is not autonomous, but a servant of the higher economic authorities. The bank serves to facilitate production and exchange of goods by providing the financial machinery.

By contrast, it does not perform such bank functions as our Federal Reserve system, namely: open market operation, raising or lowering discount rates and reserve requirements for purpose of maintaining economic

stability and full employment. This function is not considered necessary in Russia because of the government's direct control of production. They have, however, experienced inflation which apparently resulted from the bank issuing too much credit to spur production and growth and failing to price goods in proportion to demand and supply.

2. The Bank for Financing Capital Investments (Stroibank) has responsibility for all investment banking except for those indicated under the duties of the State Bank. Its capital comes from taxes, sale of government bonds to the people, and from planned profits with enterprises. Investment funds are used mainly for new plants, equipment, and creation of public utilities.

Since the Stroibank's funds are kept on deposit in the state bank (Gosbank), both can check on their use.

3. The Government's Savings Bank, operating over 20 branches, provides a repository for the people's voluntary savings. Lottery seems more popular than paying regular interest. The winners of lottery receive amounts equal to from 3 to 4 per cent of the bonds held and is paid in lieu of interest. The losers' income on the bonds becomes zero.

In view of the large part played by financial institutions, the turnover tax, and the pricing system, it should be noted

that Russia is departing from the plan of the Communists to eliminate money entirely.

C. Motivation, Wage Incentives

As the Russians are fond of saying, no matter how careful the plan is, it's target, it means nothing until it is people who carry out the plan. It is people who carry out the plan. How is this done in Russia? Is it of the private profit motive, as in a market economy?

At the outset it should be noted that a large segment of our people, those operating under the goad of industry. Much of the managing of our production is by hired people working for a salary and higher promotion rates. This is true even within our own government. The dominant business of our country is the entrepreneurial group (management) and their interests and attitudes more like those of a managerial elite of Soviet Russia. The question should be asked whether the interests of the entrepreneurial group (management) are more like those of capitalist owners of a business.

Motivation in Russia must be considered at two different levels: The management and the mass of workers. Russia has an elaborate system of rewards for management and incentives for the mass of workers. Sanctions, so repulsive to us, are also used. Their "trudoden" and bonuses are interesting. They have a developed system of non-material

all employment. This is considered necessary in the absence of the government's direct action. They have, however, caused inflation which appears to have come from the bank issuing too much money to spur production and growth and to raise price goods in proportion to the supply.

Stroibank for Financing Capital Investment (Stroibank) has responsibility for investment banking except for those matters which are the duties of the State Bank. Funds come from taxes, sale of assets, and from contributions to the people, and from loans with enterprises. Investments are used mainly for new plants, and the creation of public utilities.

Stroibank's funds are kept in the state bank (Gosbank), both for their own use.

The Government's Savings Bank, with 20 branches, provides a service for the people's voluntary savings. It seems more popular than the State Bank. The winners of the lottery receive amounts equal to from 3 to 10 times the bonds held and is paid in cash. The losers' income on the bonds is zero.

The large part played by the State Bank, the turnover tax, and the income tax system, it should be noted

that Russia is departing from her early plans of the Communists to eliminate the use of money entirely.

C. Motivation, Wage Incentives, and Unions

As the Russians are fond of repeating, no matter how careful the plan, how desirable its target, it means nothing until executed. It is people who carry out the plan to fruition. How is this done in the absence of the private profit motive, so important in a market economy?

At the outset it should be noted that a large segment of our people, too, are not operating under the goad of increased profit. Much of the managing of our present economy is by hired people working for a better salary and higher promotion rather than profit. This is true even within our large corporations, the dominant business organization. The question should be asked whether this entrepreneurial group (management) have interests and attitudes more like the managerial elite of Soviet Russia than the capitalist owners of a business.

Motivation in Russia must be examined on two different levels: The managerial class and the mass of workers. Russia has an elaborate system of rewards for managers and incentives for the mass of workers. Negative sanctions, so repulsive to us in America, are also used. Their "trudoden" and system of bonuses are interesting. They have a well developed system of non-material rewards,

such as recognition and status, used largely for motivating professional personnel to excellence.

It needs to be emphasized that except for a broad welfare base, workers in Russia do not get the same pay, that their money income is more related to productivity than to the concept of need as called for in Marxian creed. There is a wide wage differential, based upon status and importance of the job in the economy and to the individual's contribution to the economy. To the extent of the work available there is freedom of choice and the money wage differences constitute the principal method for distribution of the labor force.

It is of interest to compare the place of unionism in Russia with that of the United States. Unions are not outlawed, but are an arm of the government. Workers are considered in and of the government. The flag portrays the sickle and the hammer. The managers and workers are both employees of the state, and are indeed members of the same union.

The unions administer the social security fund, have responsibility for developing work incentives, and protect workers from abuses of management. There is, therefore, a check on each other, workers report on competence of managers and managers report on the attitudes of the workers.

D. Market Operation

Marketing, which could in connection with pricing is handled as a separate unit to focus the three possible channels through which goods may flow: 1. they may flow through 2. raw materials and equipment to enterprises which use them 3. finished consumer goods through manufacturers through the distribution to consumer.

All foreign trade is in government under the Ministry of Trade with about 20 trading companies. It is done with commissions in foreign trade. The Amtorg Trading Corporation maintained in the United States. The trade policies are directed by the economic and political objectives of the country. The trading monopoly is low enough to assure sales will be high enough to buy anything. The Soviet Union can shift and deal with and selling abroad to affect the economy. This they have done in dealing with other countries, in developing bilateral trade in competing with market economies and developing foreign exchange.

The retail system has three outlets: 1. State stores (60% of trade) 2. Consumer cooperatives (30%) 3. Collective farms (6%).

ognition and status, used
motivating professional per-
excellence.

s to be emphasized that ex-
broad welfare base, workers
o not get the same pay, that
income is more related to
y than to the concept of
led for in Marxian creed.
wide wage differential, based
and importance of the job in
and to the individual's con-
b the economy. -To the extent
available there is freedom of
the money wage differences con-
principal method for dis-
f the labor force.

f interest to compare the place
in Russia with that of the
es. Unions are not outlawed,
arm of the government. Workers
red in and of the government.
rtrays the sickle and the hammer.
s and workers are both employees
e, and are indeed members of the

ons administer the social security
responsibility for developing
ives, and protect workers from
anagement. There is, therefore,
each other, workers report on
of managers and managers report
tudes of the workers.

D. Market Operation

Marketing, which could be considered in
connection with pricing is here considered
as a separate unit to focus more clearly on
the three possible channels through which
goods may flow: 1. they may be exported,
2. raw materials and equipment may be sold
to enterprises which use them in production,
3. finished consumer goods may flow from
manufacturers through the domestic system
to consumer.

All foreign trade is in the hands of the
government under the Ministry of Foreign
Trade with about 20 trading monopolies under
it with commissions in foreign countries.
The Amtorg Trading Corporation is the agency
maintained in the United States. All foreign
trade policies are directed toward achieving
the economic and political objectives of the
country. The trading monopoly can set prices
low enough to assure sales where desired and
high enough to buy anything desired. The
Soviet Union can shift and direct its buying
and selling abroad to affect political ends.
This they have done in dealing with emerging
countries, in developing bilateral trade and
in competing with market economies and in de-
veloping foreign exchange.

The retail system has three different
outlets: 1. State stores (65% of retail
trade) 2. Consumer cooperatives (29%), and
3. Collective farms (6%).

The ratio of stores in the Soviet Union to the population is about 1/4 of that in the United States. The local governments keep a close watch on the retail stores. State stores obtain their merchandise on the contractual relationship with producers or wholesalers and the prices of goods sold in state stores are set by the government. Consumer cooperatives are conducted on the Rochdale principal. Collective farm markets unlike the state stores and consumer cooperatives do not have their prices fixed by the state. Retail stores may not offer charge accounts, however, since 1959 installment selling occurs for a limited group of commodities such as higher priced radios, motor scooters, outboard motors, watches, bicycles, and so forth.

The goods which are available in the retail stores are not there in a market response to an autonomous demand, but because government planners have decided to make them available.

E. The Price System

In the Soviet economy, as is true in command type economy, prices are not an autonomous force directing production, allocating resources and consumption. "Instead, prices are manipulated by the central authorities as one of the

various instruments intend their planned goals."²

The function of the price system can be separated under three basic functions: 1. Control and evaluation and 3. Income distribution. The price system is used by the central authorities to insure compliance to the plan and performance of managers in their assigned tasks.

Although resources are measured in physical units, it is found that to express targets in value terms is more difficult than in physical terms to have a uniform standard for physically dissimilar units of output. Because of the varying performance. Because the system is made chiefly by physical units, price is less important in the distribution of resources. Russia's system of compensation is based upon the value of services rendered. But in the distribution of real income, the distribution of money wages and prices are placed on mass consumption goods rather than on luxury goods. (See also the tax system.)

It is convenient to separate the price system more in detail into related sub-systems: 1. Wholesale prices, 2. Agricultural prices, and 3. Retail prices.

²Morris B. Bernstein, "The Soviet Price System," Am. Economic Review, March, 1962, p. 64.

of stores in the Soviet Union. The number of stores is about 1/4 of that in the United States. The local governments watch over the retail stores. They obtain their merchandise on a special relationship with producers. The prices of goods in state stores are set by the government. Consumer cooperatives are based on the Rochdale principle. Free farm markets unlike the state consumer cooperatives do not have prices fixed by the state. Retail stores may not offer charge accounts, but they do 1959 installment selling. A limited group of commodities are priced: radios, motor scooters, watches, watches, bicycles, and so on.

Goods which are available in the Soviet Union are not there in a market based on an autonomous demand, but government planners have decided to make them available.

Price System

In the Soviet economy, as is true in any centrally planned economy, prices are not an effective force directing production, allocating resources and consumption. Prices are manipulated by the government authorities as one of the

various instruments intended to accomplish their planned goals."²

The function of the price system could be separated under three broad headings: 1. Control and evaluation, 2. Allocation, and 3. Income distribution. Prices are used by the central authorities to obtain compliance to the plan and to evaluate the performance of managers in their assigned tasks.

Although resources are allocated in physical units, it is found necessary to express targets in value terms as well as in physical terms to have a common denominator for physically dissimilar units for evaluating performance. Because allocation is made chiefly by physical amounts, the use of price is less important in allocating resources. Russia's system of unequal monetary compensation is based upon the principle of services rendered. But in order to make the distribution of real income more equal than the distribution of money income, lower prices are placed on mass consumption goods than on luxury goods. (See unit on turn-over tax)

It is convenient to examine the Soviet price system more in detail under three inter-related sub-systems: 1. Industrial wholesale prices, 2. Agricultural procurement prices, and 3. Retail prices.

The theoretical question of whether Soviet pricing is "rational" pricing may well be left for advanced study. But since Soviet pricing penetrates the innermost vitals of the economic system, secondary students should at least be introduced to the big part it plays.

In connection with industrial wholesale pricing, the over-riding aim is to price at cost plus any planned profit. There is a single wholesale price for each manufactured product or mineral. With reference to agricultural prices, note should be taken of the Kolkhoz market on which the output of collective farms that is not paid or sold to the state still play an important role in supplying city dwellers with food products. Prices on this market are free and reflect supply and demand. The aim is to keep money wage rates and agricultural procurement prices constant, and that consumer prices should reflect economies in production.

A single price for each consumer product sold through channels of state and cooperative trade is the objective. In contrast with emphasis on cost in the area of wholesale pricing, retail prices are fixed to clear the market. Prices are often set to discourage consumption (Vodka) or to encourage it (shoes).

Performance and Evaluation

In measuring performance and evaluating

results, it is important to measuring, the type of measure used, and with what one is comparing. For example, is one measuring accomplishments of today with the Great, or with some other same period of time? Is she accomplishing what she has set out to accomplish? Are the Russian the tenets of Communism? Are they as well or better than countries with a basically market economy? Are people paying too high a price for the results obtained in terms of such as freedom and liberty? Are they winning followers to their young and emerging nations?

It might be well to set criteria, dig a few posts to compare in a meaningful performance and accomplishment economy as represented by the Soviet and a market economy as represented by the United States.

Finally, a student of history should be aware of the fact that exists in Russia an atmosphere of reform. When an author writes of economic policies practiced in the past, he is well aware that a portion of what he writes will be out of date when published. Experiments with new techniques and procedures go on at an accelerated rate. Leaders are not to junk aspects of a plan that

tical question of whether is "rational" pricing may or advanced study. But pricing penetrates the inner- the economic system, second- should at least be intro- ig part it plays.

ion with industrial whole- the over-riding aim is st plus any planned profit. gle wholesale price for each product or mineral. With gricultural prices, note n of the Kolkhoz market on ut of collective farms that sold to the state still ant role in supplying city food products. Prices on e free and reflect supply and im is to keep money wage cultural procurement prices that consumer prices should nies in production.

price for each consumer product hannels of state and coopera- the objective. In contrast on cost in the area of whole- retail prices are fixed to et. Prices are often set to nsumption (Vodka) or to en- (oes).

and Evaluation

ne performance and evaluating

results, it is important to know what one is measuring, the type of measuring instrument used, and with what one is making a compar- ison. For example, is one comparing Russia's accomplishments of today with those of Peter the Great, or with some other country of the same period of time? Is Soviet Russia accomplishing what she has set out to accomplish? Are the Russians adhering to the tenets of Communism? Are they doing as well or better than countries with a basically market economy? Are the Russian people paying too high a price for the results obtained in terms of other values, such as freedom and liberty? Are they winning followers to their doctrines by young and emerging nations?

It might be well to set up a list of criteria, dig a few post holes, by which we can compare in a meaningful way the performance and accomplishments of a command economy as represented by the Soviet Union and a market economy as represented by the United States.

Finally, a student of the Russian economy should be aware of the fact that there exists in Russia an atmosphere of change and reform. When an author writes about current economic policies practiced in Russia, he is well aware that a portion of what he may write will be out of date when the book is published. Experiments with organizational techniques and procedures goes on with an accelerated rate. Leaders seem quite willing to junk aspects of a plan that is unworkable.

and will introduce a new approach. Krushchev came to America and one of his objectives here was to learn about American agricultural production.

An uninformed person is very apt to think of Russia in terms of what it was under Stalin, or policies advocated by Lenin, and easily persuade himself that such an economy could not possibly be an efficient rival to the American system.

Many laughed at Russian claims until Sputnik. Instead of a dying economy there is ample evidence that it is very much alive and making great economic achievements and winning converts among emerging nations. Visits in Russia on the part of Americans reveal a standard of living not as high as in the United States, but they see no starving people and there appears to be relative contentment.

Their leaders are not unwilling to change aspects of their system. Roslow suggests that in some respects the Russians are moving closer to our market economy, as we in our affluency seem to be moving toward an economy requiring more government, that theirs is becoming less command and ours is becoming less free market.

Given the facts of life and accomplishments under both systems, an American will not only praise the merits of our free enterprise system with its individual

liberty with more zest, but alert to the need for such regulations which will prevent economic self-interest groups from running counter to the best interests of our country's economic well-being.

roduce a new approach. Krushchev
ica and one of his objectives
learn about American agricultural

formed person is very apt to
sia in terms of what it was
, or policies advocated by
asily persuade himself that
ony could not possibly be
rival to the American system.

ghed at Russian claims until
stead of a dying economy there
dence that it is very much alive
reat economic achievements and
erts among emerging nations.
ssia on the part of Americans
ndard of living not as high as
d States, but they see no
ple and there appears to be
tentment.

aders are not unwilling to
ts of their system. Roslow
t in some respects the Russians
lower to our market economy,
affluency seem to be moving
onomy requiring more government,
is becoming less command and ours
less free market.

he facts of life and accomplish-
both systems, an American will
ise the merits of our free
system with its individual

liberty with more zest, but he will also be
alert to the need for such governmental
regulations which will prevent powerful
economic self-interest groups to thwart
the best interests of our society's long-
run economic well-being.

SUGGESTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

Much is written on the Soviet economy, although accurate and reliable information is scarce. Some may have been accurate when written but is now outdated because of rapid changes in policies and practices. As the government controls the economy it also controls information about the economy. The suggested bibliography should not only make more clear to the reader the economics of the Soviet Union recommended for study in my paper but should expand the reader's horizon to make more accurate comparisons with other economic systems. The list is brief--quality rather than quantity is the motive. For additional reading I would suggest the brief list selected by the Saturday Review and the C.E.D. in the Saturday Review of Jan. 21, 1961 on the Soviet Economy, p. 33.

1. Bernstein, Morris B., "The Soviet Price System," The American Economic Review. March, 1962. pp. 64-103.
2. Campbell, Robert W., The Soviet Economic Power - Its Organization, Growth and Challenge. Houghton Mufflin Company, Cambridge, Mass., 1960. pp. 205. A descriptive book written for the intelligent citizen. May be used as supplementary reading in a variety of courses in college. Requires no previous knowledge in economics.

as all concepts are explained in discussion. Such topics are discussed in the outline of this paper as--performance, planning incentives, and sources and prospect for

3. Fitzsimmons, Thomas and others, World Culture--USSR, Society and Its Culture. H. Holt Rinehart and Winston Publishing Co., pp. 195-301. Selected because its treatment of the economic setting and character of the economy and use of manpower, productivity and welfare illustrates the character of the economy and can be presented clearly and interestingly to younger students in schools.
4. Heilbroner, Robert L., The Society. Prentice-Hall, Englewood Cliffs, N.J., 1961. Chapter one on the theory of the economic problem--the economic system and market.
5. Holzman, Franklin D., Editor, The Soviet Economy. 1961. Rand McNally, Chicago. pp. 1-100. Readings on such topics as: Statistics and Measurement, Price System, Economic Growth, Agriculture, Finance, and

SUGGESTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

written on the Soviet economy, accurate and reliable information. Some may have been accurate but is now outdated because changes in policies and practices. Government controls the economy and controls information about the economy. The suggested bibliography should be more clear to the reader than the Soviet Union recommended in my paper but should expand the horizon to make more accurate with other economic systems. brief--quality rather than quantity is the motive. For additional information should suggest the brief list seen in the Saturday Review and the C.E.D. Review of Jan. 21, 1961 on the Soviet Economy, p. 33.

h, Morris B., "The Soviet Price System," The American Economic Review, March, 1962. pp. 64-103.

Robert W., The Soviet Economic System - Its Organization, Growth and Challenge. Houghton Mifflin Company, Boston, Mass., 1960. pp. 205. A descriptive book written for the intelligent citizen. May be used as complementary reading in a variety of courses in college. Requires previous knowledge in economics

as all concepts are explained in the discussion. Such topics which appear in the outline of this paper are discussed as--performance of the economy, planning incentives, allocation of resources and prospect for the future

3. Fitzsimmons, Thomas and others. Survey of World Culture--USSR, Its People, Its Society and Its Culture. 1960, Taplinger Publishing Co., Inc. New York. pp. 195-301.

Selected because its three chapters on the economic setting dealing with the character of the economy, organization and use of manpower, public health and welfare illustrates that this material can be presented clearly and interestingly to younger students in our public schools.

4. Heilbroner, Robert L., The Making of Economic Society. Prentice-Hall, Inc. Englewood Cliffs, N.J., 1962. p. 241.

Chapter one on the three solutions to the economic problem--tradition, command and market.

5. Holzman, Franklin D., Editor, Readings in The Soviet Economy. 1962. Rand McNally and Co., Chicago. p. 763.

Readings on such topics in the outline as: Statistics and Measurements, The Price System, Economic Growth, Planning, Agriculture, Finance, and the Consumer.

6. Leeman, Wayne A., Editor, Capitalism, Market Socialism and Central Planning--Readings. 1963. p. 372.

A book of readings on comparative economic systems which can be read by college and advanced high school students. Many of the articles are on subjects included in the outline.

7. Loucks, William N. Comparative Economic Systems. Harper and Brother, N.Y., 1961. p. 801.

One of the best college texts on the subject of comparative economic systems. The theory of Marxian socialism and communism is clearly presented in Part III. Socialism and Communism are compared and contrasted in Chapter II. Excellent unit (Part III) on the economy of the Soviet Union. Its concluding chapter on the future of capitalism should be read by everyone. Parts III Capitalism, V. British Socialism, and VII and VIII on Yugoslavia, Red China, and India are not necessary to the study of the Soviet economy with the exception of the unit on capitalism for purpose of making comparisons with the United States.

8. Lovenstein, Meno, Capitalism, Communism, Socialism. 1962. p. 150. Curriculum Resource, Inc.

A text for secondary school students

in comparative economic systems. About 40 pages of other Communist economies by the approach is to solve the four basic problems, what, how, how much, and for what. More useful as an approach to the Soviet economy in Russia rather than in other Communist countries.

9. Nove, Alec, The Soviet Economy: An Introduction. Frederick H. Praeger, 1957.

Can be read and understood by non-specialist with some knowledge of economics. Stresses the features of the Soviet economy which differ from market economies. Part I is descriptive, Part II is analytical. The second and third parts deal with problems, including the subject of whether the Soviet Union is a mature economy. To an extent it is a developed country.

10. Oxenfeldt, Alfred R., Communism in Action. 1957. Curriculum Resource, Inc.

Unit III on the Soviet Union has four chapters, especially contrasting the Soviet economy with the United States.

ne A., Editor, Capitalism, Socialism and Central
g--Readings. 1963. p. 372.
of readings on comparative
c systems which can be read
ege and advanced high
students. Many of the
es are on subjects included
outline.

liam N. Comparative Economic
s. Harper and Brother, N.Y.,
p. 801.
the best college texts on the
t of comparative economic
s. The theory of Marxian
ism and communism is clearly
ted in Part III. Socialism
munionism are compared and con-
d in Chapter II. Excellent
Part III) on the economy of
viet Union. Its concluding
r on the future of capitalism
be read by everyone. Parts
pitalism, V. British Socialism,
I and VIII on Yugoslavia, Red
and India are not necessary
study of the Soviet economy
the exception of the unit on
lism for purpose of making
isons with the United States.

Meno, Capitalism, Communism,
ism. 1962. p. 150. Curriculum
ce, Inc.

for secondary school students

in comparative economic systems.
About 40 pages on the USSR and
other Communist economies. The
approach is to study competing
economies by the way they try to
solve the four basic problems of
what, how, how much and for whom.
More useful as illustrative of an
approach to the study of economics
in Russia rather than its content.

9. Nove, Alec, The Soviet Economy - An
Introduction. 1951. p. 328,
Frederick H. Praeger, Inc., N.Y.
Can be read and understood by a
non-specialist with interest and
some knowledge of economics.
Stresses the features of the Soviet
economy which distinguishes it
from market economies. The first
part is descriptive of its insti-
tutions and shows its evolution.
The second and third parts deal
with problems, ideas and concepts.
It concludes with the crucial sub-
ject of whether the system can cope
with a mature economy and to what
an extent it is a model for under-
developed countries.

10. Oxenfeldt, Alfred R., Economic Systems
in Action. 1957. p. 207, Rinehart
and Company, Inc., New York.
Unit III on the economy of the
Soviet Union has several good
chapters, especially its treatment
contrasting the U.S. and Soviet

economies. History of planning, distribution of income and allocation of resources. It is non-technical and not beyond the comprehension of advanced high school students.

tistics, comparing the United Soviet Economies. Parts I, II. U. S. Government Printing Office

11. Raymond, Ellsworth, "Soviet Economic Progress." 1960. p. 56. Holt, Rinehardt and Winston, Inc., New York.

A pamphlet containing brief discussion by various authorities on the Soviet economic progress under four major headings: -the basis of Soviet economic progress, the cost of industrialization, economic strength and weaknesses, and the planned economic future. Several topics in the paper are discussed.

12. Schwartz, Harry, Russia's Soviet Economy. 1958. p. 682. Prentice-Hall, N.J.

A good text on the Soviet economy up to 1954. It has a brief appendix on the economy from 1954 to 1958.

13. Saturday Review, January 21, 1961.

Inside the Soviet Economy, exclusive report and analysis presented with the Committee for Economic Development.

14. 86th Congress, First Session, Soviet, Economic Committee; papers submitted by panelists appearing before the sub-committee on Economic Sta-

s. History of planning, dis-
n of income and allocation
ces. It is non-technical
beyond the comprehension
ed high school students.

worth, "Soviet Economic
" 1960. p. 56. Holt,
t and Winston, Inc.,

et containing brief dis-
by various authorities on
et economic progress under
or headings: -the basis of
conomic progress, the cost
rialization, economic
and weaknesses, and the
economic future. Several
n the paper are discussed.

ry, Russia's Soviet Economy.
682. Prentice-Hall, N.J.
ext on the Soviet economy
54. It has a brief appendix
conomy from 1954 to 1958.

ew, January 21, 1961.
he Soviet Economy, exclusive
nd analysis presented with
ittee for Economic Develop-

, First Session, Soviet,
Committee; papers sub-
y panelists appearing before
committee on Economic Sta-

tistics, comparing the United States and
Soviet Economies. Parts I, II, and III;
U. S. Government Printing Office, 1959.